

## 1 FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION

## 2 I N D E X

3		
4	PANEL:	PAGE:
5		
6	WELCOME BY SANA D. COLEMAN	3
7		
8	OPENING REMARKS BY CHAIRMAN MAJORAS	3
9		
10	BACK TO BASICS: WHAT IS EMAIL	
11	AUTHENTICATION AND HOW DOES IT WORK	9
12		
13	DEFINING THE FRAMEWORK: POLICY	
14	CONSIDERATIONS FOR EMAIL AUTHENTICATION	24
15		
16	EMAIL AUTHENTICATION PROPOSALS:	
17	CRYPTOGRAPHIC APPROACHES	102
18		
19	EMAIL AUTHENTICATION PROPOSALS:	
20	IP/DOMAIN BASED APPROACHES	155
21		
22	EMAIL AUTHENTICATION METHODS:	
23	TESTING, IMPLEMENTATION AND EVALUATION	214
24		
25		

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION

In the Matter of: )  
EMAIL AUTHENTICATION SUMMIT )  
a corporation. ) Matter No. P044411  
-----)

TUESDAY  
NOVEMBER 9, 2004

Federal Trade Commission  
601 New Jersey Avenue, N.W.  
Washington, D.C. 20001

The above-entitled matter began pursuant to  
notice, at 8:30 a.m.

## 1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 MS. COLEMAN: Hello, and good morning to  
3 everyone. Yes, thank you all for being here so bright  
4 and early. We really appreciate this turn out. It's  
5 one thing to see a vision and to have an idea and then  
6 to see itself manifest itself into all of the faces  
7 today, so it's really a pleasure and an honor for us to  
8 have you all here at this very important Email  
9 Authentication Summit.

10 We want to go ahead and get started, and I'm  
11 going to introduce to you the chairman of the Federal  
12 Trade Commission, Deborah Platt Majoras, who will start  
13 the Summit off today by giving us a warm welcome and  
14 opening remarks.

15 Chairman Majoras was sworn in on August 16,  
16 2004, as the chairman of the Federal Trade Commission.  
17 She joined the FTC from the law firm of Jones, Day in  
18 Washington, D.C., where she served as a partner in the  
19 antitrust law division.

20 I am pleased to introduce to you now Chairman  
21 Deborah Platt Majoras.

22 (Applause.)

23 CHAIRMAN MAJORAS: Well, good morning. I never  
24 expected this turn-out at 8:30. Maybe by 9:30 or so, so  
25 I'm really thrilled to see you all here so bright and

1 early, and on behalf of the Commission and our  
2 co-sponsor, the Department of Commerce, National  
3 Institute of Standards and Technology, I welcome you to  
4 this two-day Email Authentication Summit.

5           Currently, there's probably no more intractable  
6 consumer issue than spam. Spam poses two principal  
7 threats to electronic communications over the Internet  
8 for consumers and businesses alike. First, deception  
9 and fraud characterize a significant amount of spam.  
10 Indeed, spam apparently is the vehicle of choice for  
11 many deceptive and fraudulent marketers.

12           Second, spam, even if not deceptive, may lead to  
13 disruptions, inefficiencies and security breaches in  
14 Internet services. Spam often spreads viruses that  
15 wreak havoc for consumer users. Moreover, the sheer  
16 volume of spam now being sent is creating Internet  
17 infrastructure problems.

18           These problems impose significant costs on  
19 consumers and businesses and, importantly, threaten  
20 their confidence in the Internet as a medium for  
21 commerce and communication.

22           The FTC has pursued a threefold strategy to  
23 combat spam: Enforcement, education and research.  
24 We've brought nearly 65 spam related cases against some  
25 165 individuals and firms, and we have worked very hard

1 to educate consumers and businesses about the risks from  
2 spam and how those risks can be combated, but as you  
3 know, your government cannot alone solve this problem.

4 Last spring the Commission held a highly  
5 successful three-day Public Forum that examined spam  
6 from all viewpoints. The Commission convened the Forum  
7 to learn more about the issues spam poses and to act as  
8 a potential catalyst for solutions to spam problems,  
9 brought together representatives from as many sides of  
10 the issue as possible to explore and encourage progress  
11 for possible solutions to the detrimental effects of  
12 spam. Today, in partnership with NIST, we continue  
13 those efforts by convening this Summit.

14 The Commission first raised the issue of  
15 authentication last June in our report to Congress on  
16 the possible creation of a Do Not Email Registry. The  
17 Commission concluded that without a system in place to  
18 authenticate the origin of email messages, a Do Not  
19 Email Registry not only would fail to reduce the burdens  
20 of spam, but in fact could actually increase the volume  
21 of spam sent, as illegal marketers might use the  
22 registry as a directory of legitimate email addresses.

23 Instead, the report recognized that solving the  
24 spam problem must begin with the recognition that  
25 spammers are essentially anonymous. The current email

1 system enables spammers to hide their tracks, thereby  
2 evading ISP's anti-spam filters and evading law  
3 enforcement. This is not a problem that lends itself  
4 well to governmental solution. The best hope is for the  
5 marketplace to develop and employ technological  
6 solutions to prevent spammers from hiding behind a  
7 technological veil.

8 In response, ISPs and others involved in the  
9 email system have proposed domain level authentication  
10 systems, systems that would enable a receiving mail  
11 server to verify that an email message actually came  
12 from the sender's domain; in other words, if a message  
13 claimed to be from ABC@ftc.gov, these private market  
14 authentication proposals, which you'll hear more about  
15 today, would authenticate that the message came from the  
16 domain ftc.gov. Now, it would not, however,  
17 authenticate that the message came from the particular  
18 email address, that is ABC.

19 Domain level authentication by itself will not  
20 solve the spam problem. It can, however, significantly  
21 impede spammers who engage in spoofing, the  
22 falsification of email headers, and criminals known as  
23 phishers, those who send emails that look like official  
24 correspondence from a financial institution and  
25 deceptively lure consumers into providing account

1 information that they then use to steal from the account  
2 holder.

3           Domain level authentication can also help ISPs  
4 and other operators of receiving mail servers reduce the  
5 incidents of false positives, that is legitimate  
6 messages wrongly identified as spam by spam filters.  
7 Domain level authentication can also enable the  
8 government and ISPs to identify more effectively, and  
9 then in our case, prosecute spammers who violate the Can  
10 Spam Act or other statutes.

11           The Commission's Do Not Email Registry  
12 report laid out a multistep process aimed at promoting  
13 wide scale adoption of domain level authentication  
14 systems. The first step in that process is today's  
15 Summit, in which the Commission and NIST have convened  
16 an impressive array of technologists to explore the nuts  
17 and bolts of various proposed authentication systems and  
18 to determine the necessary steps to achieve rapid  
19 deployment of email authentication, and I thank all of  
20 our distinguished panelists for your participation.

21           During today's sessions, we will receive a  
22 technological overview about email authentication and  
23 how it works. We'll also learn more about the  
24 technological basis for many of the industry email  
25 authentication proposals and the status in testing and

1 implementing these proposals.

2           Tomorrow, we will explore weaknesses that may  
3 exist in any of the proposals and how industry  
4 participants can expect to overcome these weaknesses.  
5 We will learn about what real world impact  
6 authentication will have and how this impact could  
7 ripple throughout the global community.

8           We'll learn how participants in the email arena  
9 plan to implement systems, and finally we'll hear about  
10 other services, such as reputation and accreditation  
11 services that may be required to render an email  
12 authentication system more effective.

13           We at the Commission, together with NIST, are  
14 pleased to provide a forum for discussion of the  
15 intricacies of domain level authentication. It is an  
16 important step forward, but talking about authentication  
17 will not be enough. As Ralph Waldo Emerson said: "Good  
18 thoughts are no better than good dreams unless they be  
19 executed."

20           After tomorrow, we urge you to take the  
21 knowledge you have and the knowledge you will have  
22 gained at this Summit and continue the process of making  
23 email authentication a reality.

24           The risk that spam will stymie realization of  
25 the Internet's benefits to consumers and the global

1 economy is too great to ignore and there is no time to  
2 waste.

3           Again, I welcome you, and I thank you, and now  
4 I'll turn the workshop over to the first panel. Thank  
5 you very much.

6           (Applause.)

7

8 "BACK TO BASICS: WHAT IS EMAIL AUTHENTICATION AND HOW  
9 DOES IT WORK?"

10 PARTICIPANTS:

11 SHERYL DREXLER, Investigator, Division of Marketing  
12 Practices, FTC

13 JOHN R. LEVINE, Taughannock Networks

14

15           MS. DREXLER: Good morning, everyone. I'm  
16 Sheryl Drexler. Thank you very much, Chairman, and we  
17 wanted to start with just a few brief housekeeping  
18 announcements, so bear with me a minute here.

19           First, if you have a cell phone or any other  
20 device that beeps, please, please, please turn it off.  
21 We also want to say in the event of an emergency, should  
22 there be one, which we don't expect there to be, but  
23 just in case, you'll be instructed where to go.  
24 Remember the exits are behind you and out to the front  
25 where you came in.

1           We wanted to thank Verisign for providing  
2 refreshments for the break this morning, and we also  
3 wanted to thank in advance the Direct Marketing  
4 Association, the Association of Interactive Marketing  
5 for providing refreshments on Wednesday morning and  
6 Cisco Systems Inc., is providing refreshments for  
7 tomorrow afternoon. There are trash cans out in the  
8 hallway for your convenience, so please use them.

9           We want to make sure that everyone on the panel  
10 speaks into the microphones so that people can hear,  
11 both on the phone as well as in the room, and,  
12 panelists, if you have something to say, you can turn  
13 your table tents upright and turn it back down to the  
14 horizontal position when you're done speaking.

15           We do want a lot of audience participation, and  
16 so when we do have questions and answers from the  
17 audience, we do ask that you wait for a roving  
18 microphone to reach you. Otherwise again people on the  
19 other side of the room as well as on the phone will be  
20 unable to hear you, and if you could also spell your  
21 name, your last name, and introduce yourself when you are  
22 asking the question.

23           For those people who are on the phone listening,  
24 if you would like to email questions to us, you can do  
25 so at Email Summit underscore Nov, as in November, 04

1 @ftc.gov. If you are a panelist or an audience  
2 member, you should hang on to your name tag throughout  
3 the day. Panelists, you want to hold on to yours  
4 throughout the duration of the Summit.

5 If you go out to lunch, bring your name tags  
6 with you. Otherwise when you come back in you'll have  
7 to get new ones. Whether or not you're a panelist or an  
8 audience member, you will have to go through security  
9 again, so please leave enough time to get through  
10 security when you come back from lunch. Remember  
11 seating is on a first come, first serve basis.

12 Now that we have all those announcements out of  
13 the way, we wanted to get started with the first panel.  
14 John Levine has been writing and consulting on email and  
15 the Internet for over a decade, and he's the primary  
16 author for the best selling "Internet for Dummies" and  
17 many other books. He's a board member of the Coalition  
18 Against Unsolicited Email, and since 2003 he's chaired  
19 the Anti-Spam Research Group.

20 It's now my pleasure to introduce to you John  
21 Levine.

22 (Applause.)

23 MR. LEVINE: Thank you very much, and thank you  
24 for inviting me to be the first panelist, and now I have  
25 to see if I can find my slides.

1           I apologize. Bear with me a second. I have a  
2   few different versions of my slides. I want to see if I  
3   have the right one.

4           With that I'm not going to attempt to give you a  
5   40,000 foot concord's eye view of the email  
6   authentication issue, and I think some sort of the  
7   principles you should use to think about the various  
8   proposals and the various issues that are brought up  
9   during the upcoming two days.

10          I want to start by backing way up and saying,  
11   Why is email important? Why are we all here? Why do we  
12   care about email? The important thing about email is  
13   that it goes all over the world, and over the past 20  
14   years using IETF standard email, we've managed to take  
15   what used to be little local email systems, put them all  
16   together into one global system.

17          So now we absolutely take it for granted that I,  
18   on my funky little network in upstate New York, can send  
19   email to any of you, and it doesn't matter whether  
20   you're on a big commercial provider like AOL or you're  
21   on a government agency here like the FTC or you're in a  
22   corporation like IBM, or you're somewhere in Europe or  
23   in Asia. It all just works, and although we take it for  
24   granted, it took a lot of work to get to the point where  
25   everything just works.

1           As we continue to evolve the email system, it's  
2 important to continue that and that it continues just to  
3 work because part of the process of authentication is a  
4 reversal of basically everything we've done over the  
5 past 20 years.

6           What we've done so far is to make it possible to  
7 send email from absolutely anybody to absolutely anyone  
8 else, and one of the things that authentication does is  
9 we're going to say there are some kinds of emails we  
10 don't want, so that the general theory of any sort of  
11 email authentication scheme is that we figure out which  
12 mail is good, somehow, whether signatures or source  
13 identification or any of the other dozen plans and  
14 acronyms that you're going to be hearing about over the  
15 next couple of days.

16           Okay. Here's all the mail, and if you can see  
17 the slides, the stuff that's in green, this is all the  
18 mail that we figured out must be good mail, so then here  
19 in red, this is all the mail we've all figured out must  
20 be bad mail, and depending on the scheme, either we've  
21 specifically figure that it's bad or we took out all the  
22 good stuff and what's left over must be bad. You say,  
23 ah-ha, now that there we know what the bad mail is, zap,  
24 we're going to get rid of it.

25           So once we have gotten rid of all the bad mail,

1 then presumably all that's left is all the good stuff,  
2 and the spammers will all go away, and we'll have our  
3 land of peace and plenty, right?

4 Well, sort of. The problem is that no matter  
5 what scheme we do, there's always some risk it's going  
6 to make a mistake, and so here I think this is the  
7 realistic prospect, which is most of the mail is  
8 identified correctly, but some of the mail isn't. Here  
9 some of the bad mail has been identified as good and  
10 some of the good mail is identified as bad, and no  
11 matter how wonderful the scheme is, there's always going  
12 to be some of that.

13 What we need to figure out is both how much of  
14 that is going to happen and how much can we put up with.

15 Now, there are I think four approaches to mail  
16 authentication, and you can tell this is a new field  
17 because they all have long, hard to pronounce,  
18 practically interchangeable names, but I'm going to  
19 attempt to divide the four general approaches into  
20 authentication, authorization, accreditation and  
21 reputation, and I'm sure there are people who will up  
22 and down and say I've defined them wrong, but bear with  
23 me because I think these are still four useful  
24 categorizations.

25 Authentication is this mail really did come from

1 so and so, or this mail really did come from so and so's  
2 domain, and there's a variety of schemes to do this, and  
3 again I'm not going to get into which ones do it, but  
4 authentication says, okay, this mail really is from  
5 Fred.

6 Authorization is back office stage. It doesn't  
7 say who this mail is particularly from, but it says,  
8 okay, if the mail came from this computer, then it could  
9 be from Fred, or it may just be that, well, if this mail  
10 came from this computer, then it's probably valid since  
11 there's some schemes that simply observe that some of  
12 the computers on the Net send valid mail, and most of  
13 the computers on the Net don't, so this case tries to  
14 sort of separate the sources, is this source authorized  
15 to send mail that is valid or some definition of valid.

16 Now, once we have started to separate them like  
17 that, it is way too hard for every possible recipient to  
18 make its only list of good guys and bad guys, so we're  
19 doubtless going to see accreditation schemes, which are  
20 basically senders come in and say or senders come in and  
21 prove their virtue, and basically an accreditor will  
22 say, These are people you can trust to send you  
23 legitimate email, but it's at the initiative of  
24 senders.

25 The flipside of accreditation is reputation.

1 All right. We got this mail from foo.com, never heard  
2 of them, are they any good? So you can go and we're all  
3 positing that there will exist things called reputation  
4 systems, although in fact none of them really exist yes,  
5 and the idea is you can go to the reputation system and  
6 say, hey, I got this mail from so and so, and it will  
7 come back with some sort of answer, like it might just  
8 say it's good, it's bad or it might say well, we've had  
9 16 reports of good messages and 3,000 reports of bad  
10 messages or something like that, but reputation schemes  
11 are entirely up in the air.

12 Wearing my Anti-Spam Research Group hat, I've  
13 been attempting to crank up some research and reputation  
14 systems with surprisingly little success so far.

15 So we're going to do these four things, and if  
16 we're not careful, we're going to get into trouble  
17 because I see three related issues. First is the email  
18 world is really big and surprisingly fragile. There's all  
19 sorts of things that you could do that seem to be tiny  
20 to you, but in fact the mail would come grinding to a  
21 halt, and in particular, taking a system that's not  
22 designed to be secure and making it secure is really  
23 hard.

24 And a good analogy in this case is actually the  
25 postal mail system. There's lots of ways that the

1 postal mail system is not like the email system, but one  
2 way that they're absolutely the same is that they're  
3 both really large and they both process vast amounts of  
4 traffic, and neither one has a security model.

5           If I were mad at you, I could right your name on  
6 an envelope, and I could drop it into a mailbox, and  
7 that would be that, and the Post Office neither knows  
8 nor cares that it wasn't you that sent that message. We  
9 have unfortunately in recent years been forced to try to  
10 make the postal mail system somewhat more resistant to  
11 fraud and bad guys.

12           The example here in Washington, when the nutty  
13 guy in New Jersey was sending letters around with  
14 Anthrax. You think of the approaches they tried to do  
15 simply to make the mail around here more resistant to  
16 email and people mailing letters full of poison? What  
17 happened to the mail? It ground to a halt.

18           Partly it was because they had to apply them in  
19 a hurry, and they didn't have time to design something  
20 really good, but I would argue there's no way you can  
21 design something really good. Making an insecure system  
22 secure is really hard, so anybody who says, well, let's  
23 do so and so I would argue has not thought about the  
24 problem.

25           The third issue is what it says here, one man's

1 security hole is another man's handy facility, and  
2 there are some things that are unusual but legitimate.  
3 For example, when I'm sending email, nearly all of the  
4 mail I sent, I send through my mail server at home since  
5 that's the normal place I send mail. I don't always. I  
6 might be here, and I might be sending mail through a  
7 mail server at the Hilton if that's where the conference  
8 is.

9           The same thing with paper mail. If we wanted to  
10 make it -- imagine we were doing the same to paper mail,  
11 we wanted to make it so that any mail sent with my  
12 return address on it was actually from me. Well,  
13 normally I send mail from my own Post Office, and  
14 normally I mail it myself but sometimes I don't.  
15 Sometimes my wife mails it or sometimes I'm visiting my  
16 sister, and I might either mail the mail at her Post  
17 Office or she might send mail on my behalf at her Post  
18 Office.

19           You can come up with this long list of less  
20 usual, perfectly legitimate ways that I might send mail,  
21 and the exact same analogy applies in the email world.  
22 If you come up with all the ways you think people might  
23 legitimately send emails, and you will find no matter  
24 how hard you look, your list is not complete. There are  
25 legitimate ways of sending email that none of us have

1 thought of, and as soon as we make some sort of security  
2 system or authorization system that assumes everybody  
3 will do one of these six things, then we'll find the  
4 other 40 things people are doing, and we've broken their  
5 mail.

6           So what do we do? The Internet started as a  
7 research experiment, and to some extent it still is a  
8 research experiment, so we have to do lots of  
9 experiments. A message I hope we'll take away today is  
10 we have all sorts of really interesting proposals for  
11 mail authentication and mail security, and none of them  
12 are ready for prime time yet because before we can use  
13 any of them, we need serious, large scale experiments to  
14 find out how well they work, how expensive they are, how  
15 hard they are to maintain and what breaks, and we find  
16 stuff that breaks, then we have to come back and do it  
17 sort of jointly, as an Internet community, make a  
18 decision. Are we willing to put up with having something  
19 that used to work not work or do we have to go back and  
20 say we're going to try a different security approach  
21 that allows this particular thing to continue.

22           I can easily see situations where you might  
23 decide either but you can't just waive it off. It will  
24 be an issue.

25           The second thing is we have to have experiments

1 that go along multiple providers. I've done all sorts  
2 of little experiments on my tiny network at home, which  
3 I find fascinating, but I suspect would not be pervasive  
4 to say the AOL Postmaster, much so he may respect me,  
5 and any useful approach can only be useful if -- it has  
6 to be workable for everybody, all the big networks in  
7 the U.S., all the little networks in the U.S. and all  
8 the big and little networks in Asia and in Europe and in  
9 Africa.

10           If we have an authentication system that can't  
11 be used by somebody in a rural village in Africa at the  
12 bottom of a satellite link, we failed, because the  
13 Internet to people like that is one of the most  
14 important things the Internet does, and if we cut them  
15 off, we've done a vast disservice to them and to us.

16           This means as a result the proprietary approach  
17 simply can't work. Any approach that says, well, you  
18 have to use our proprietary stuff isn't going to work  
19 because everybody is not going to use it. It won't work  
20 unless it can work for everybody.

21           Finally, are we looking at a single approach?  
22 No, we were not. If we had a magic bullet, we would  
23 have shot it already, but we don't. Pretty much every  
24 approach I've seen proposed, certainly all the ones that  
25 people are going to describe today, can coexist. We can

1 do experiments with all of them at the same time. I'm  
2 simultaneously experimenting with signing my name and  
3 looking at the source authentication and doing various  
4 cryptographic things to check the return address.

5 I can do them all at once, and certainly for  
6 experiments we can do them all at once, and in practice  
7 we're probably going to do several of them at once  
8 because first we need to try them all in parallel and  
9 keep the ones that look promising, but more importantly,  
10 the bad guys are going to counterattack.

11 If we put all of our eggs in one basket, it  
12 means those guys are going to stomp on that basket. If  
13 you have multiple security approaches, then the chances  
14 of the bad guy circumventing all of the security  
15 approaches at once is much less. This is a familiar  
16 message from physical security, and it applies exactly  
17 the same way to computer security.

18 Many of us are here wearing badges with three or  
19 four letter acronyms on them, and I'm going to suggest  
20 roles that we all need to look to be playing in our  
21 various organizational roles. Software developers need  
22 to be developing the possible approaches and rolling  
23 them out, and in fact we've been doing a pretty good job  
24 at that. There are tests now of Sender ID, SPF and  
25 DomainKeys and Internet Identified Mail and probably

1 more if I thought about it.

2           The ISPs and network operators are starting to  
3 be very cooperative in trying them out, and what I have  
4 not yet heard back is reports on how well they work, but  
5 I think they will start to come back, and it is  
6 important to share results, so we can compare and  
7 say, well, if it works really well for one ISP and not  
8 for another, what are they doing differently.

9           The various standards organizations, the IETF  
10 and ITU, standards organizations are not good at  
11 developing technology. They're really good at codifying  
12 technology. I mean, once we have something that seems  
13 to be working, standards organizations are enormously  
14 helpful to actually nail down the details so that if I  
15 implement it or you implement it, it will work, and  
16 you'll say, well, gee, don't you expect this to work,  
17 ha. In writing a spec that actually clearly gets all  
18 the details correct is enormously difficult.

19           These are the areas where the IETF and ITU have  
20 considerable expertise, and the ITU also I think can  
21 provide political cover. They can go and advise their  
22 various member countries that this is not a plot by  
23 corporations that are going to kick them off the Net,  
24 and this really is appropriate technology for countries  
25 all over the world.

1           The FTC here can keep us honest and remind us  
2 there are laws that we have to comply with, and more  
3 importantly can document where law and technology meet.  
4 There are anti-fraud laws. Particularly there are  
5 laws about fraud related to spam. I was the expert  
6 witness in the Leesburg case two weeks ago that appears  
7 for the first time will put a spammer in jail.

8           Partly what we had to do was we had to say, this  
9 guy was doing these things which broke that law. Being  
10 able to codify that these authentication schemes are a  
11 common use, and if you break them, that's prima facie  
12 evidence that you're breaking the law. That's very  
13 useful, for making the laws more enforceable.

14           So here's my prescription for the next few  
15 days. The developers need to build a software. The  
16 network operators and the bulk mailers and the bulk  
17 recipients need to do experiments, and we all need to  
18 report and compare results. Standards organizations  
19 then need to help us get together and codify and  
20 standardize the results and get going and use it, so  
21 let's get going.

22           Thank you.

23           (Applause.)

24

25

1 PANEL 1: DEFINING THE FRAMEWORK: POLICY  
2 CONSIDERATIONS FOR EMAIL AUTHENTICATION  
3 MODERATOR: COLLEEN B. ROBBINS, STAFF ATTORNEY, FTC  
4 PANELISTS:  
5 DUANE L. BERLIN, Lev & Berlin  
6 SCOTT BRANDER, Harvard University  
7 PAULA BRUENING, Center for Democracy and Technology  
8 RAY EVERETT-CHURCH, ePrivacy Consulting  
9 FRANK GORMAN, Bryan Cave, LLP  
10 DAVID KAEFER, Microsoft Corporation  
11 ANNALEE NEWITZ, Electronic Frontier Foundation  
12 DANIEL QUINLAN, Apache SpamAssassin, Apache Software  
13 Foundation  
14 JONATHAN ZUCK, The Association for Competitive  
15 Technology

16

17 MS. ROBBINS: Good morning. All the panelists  
18 for Defining the Framework please take your seat up at  
19 the front table.

20 Good morning. My name is Colleen Robbins, and  
21 I'm an attorney here with the Federal Trade Commission  
22 in Washington, D.C. Welcome to this morning's panel  
23 on Defining the Framework: Policy Considerations for  
24 Email Authentication.

25 This will be a discussion about various policy

1 and legal issues as they relate to email authentication,  
2 and the individuals who are going to address these  
3 issues are as follows: Starting with my far right,  
4 Duane Berlin is the Principal and Managing Attorney with  
5 Lev & Berlin and is the General Counsel for the Council  
6 of American Survey Research Organization.

7           Seated next to him is Scott Bradner, who has  
8 served in a number of roles with the Internet  
9 Engineering Task Force and is the University Technology  
10 Security Officer in the Office of Technology Security at  
11 Harvard University.

12           Seated next to Scott is Paula Bruening who is  
13 Staff Counsel for the Center for Democracy and  
14 Technology.

15           Next is Ray Everett-Church who co-authored the  
16 Internet Privacy for Dummies and Fighting Spam for  
17 Dummies and is the Managing Member of the ePrivacy  
18 Consulting.

19           Seated next to me on my left is Frank Gorman who  
20 is an Attorney with Bryan Cave, in the Antitrust U.S. Trade  
21 Regulation Group.

22           Seated next to Frank is David Kaefer, who is the  
23 Director of Business Development, Microsoft Intellectual  
24 Property and Licensing Group.

25           Next to him is Annalee Newitz, who is the

1 Electronic Frontier Foundation's Policy Analyst.

2 Next to Annalee is Dan Quinlan. Who is the Vice  
3 President of Apache SpamAssassin with the Apache  
4 Software Foundation.

5 Finally in the last seat is Jonathan Zuck, who  
6 is the President of the Association for Competitive  
7 Technology.

8 Thank you all for being here with us this  
9 morning. There was one change to the agenda. Howard  
10 Lipper from Morgan Stanley is not here today.

11 John Levine did a great job of outlining the  
12 importance of email authentication, and before we get to  
13 the technology of the different proposed standards. We  
14 must first recognize and discuss some of the policy and  
15 legal issues email authentication raises, including  
16 antitrust issues, privacy issues, and this includes the  
17 ability to engage in free, anonymous speech, and  
18 intellectual property licensing and its compatibility or  
19 incompatibility for the open source community. We're  
20 going to talk about each of these and other issues as  
21 they may come up throughout this discussion.

22 Let's first consider whether there are any  
23 antitrust implications with respect to an email  
24 authentication standard.

25 Frank Gorman, standard setting is, by its very

1 nature, anti-competitive, but standards are often  
2 desirable and even necessary. Here some of the proposed  
3 authentication standards are being proposed by major  
4 market players.

5 Now, Frank, you work in the antitrust trade  
6 regulation group at Bryan Cave, and you're also the  
7 author of Shield for Standards, which is an article  
8 about antitrust law. Can you address any of the  
9 antitrust issues you see in this scenario?

10 MR. GORMAN: Sure. Well, I wouldn't say that  
11 standards setting is necessarily anti-competitive but  
12 Senator Layhe put it recently commenting on the  
13 Standards Development Organization Act.

14 Standards development is not necessarily  
15 anti-competitive. There is, as Senator Layhe put it,  
16 unavoidable tension between the antitrust law to  
17 prohibit businesses from collusion in the development of  
18 technical standards, which require competitors to reach  
19 agreement on basic design elements.

20 Basically antitrust laws prohibit collusion, and  
21 standard setting requires collusion, but there are also  
22 significant pro-competitive benefits, and standard  
23 setting is now analyzed under the Rule of Reason, which  
24 means that you sort of weigh the pro-competitive,  
25 anti-competitive benefits to determine whether or not,

1 on balance, it is anti-competitive and therefore  
2 violates antitrust laws.

3 Standards are all around us. We're all able to  
4 screw light bulbs into sockets because there are  
5 standards. There are safety standards. There are  
6 thousands of standards developed on a yearly basis.  
7 They are mostly done through cooperative, non profit  
8 standard setting organizations that are essentially in  
9 the private sector.

10 This is essentially a government function that  
11 has been given out to the private sector, and the Standard  
12 Development Organization Act provides some protection  
13 for the standard development organizations, but not  
14 necessarily for the participants. Intra operability  
15 standards, which I think would be required in an email  
16 authentication system, can have profound positive  
17 effects on economic efficiency.

18 Arguably it can't work without them in email  
19 authentication. You could have a situation where you  
20 have competing models of email authentication, and then  
21 eventually what are called network externalities will  
22 come into play where there will be a typical play where one  
23 is more preferred than the other. This is what happened  
24 with Beta and VHS, if you all remember that. People who  
25 have large collections of Beta tapes recognize the

1 downside of that approach. That's sort of a trade  
2 market approach.

3 I don't know if you wanted me to get into more  
4 detail about the kinds of problems that can come up.

5 MS. ROBBINS: Well, standards as you put it are  
6 set all the time. Do you think that any antitrust  
7 concerns are there?

8 MR. GORMAN: No. People do this all the time.  
9 It's absolutely not an insurmountable problem, openness,  
10 transparency. There are problems that come up,  
11 competitors. Any time you have a standard set, you're  
12 going to have winners and losers. Certainly the example  
13 that we have going on right now with email  
14 authentication and some of the debates that are going on  
15 the MARID, it seems to be broken down into the open  
16 source camp and the licensing camp.

17 Ultimately, even if a compromise is reached,  
18 somebody is going to think that they got the short end  
19 of the stick, and they may bring lawsuits. They may  
20 bring litigation. There are those risks.

21 The different anti-competitive practices and  
22 standard setting that you see are problems with the  
23 composition of the standard setting body, improper  
24 exclusion of participants, deck stacking. The IETF has  
25 a long history of doing this, and they have good

1 processes in place. I think Scott can talk about that.

2 I did note that they have not applied, they have  
3 not filed notices with the Department of Justice and the  
4 FTC to get some protections that are available under  
5 this new act, but those protections are rather limited,  
6 and maybe Scott can address that.

7 Corruptions of processes is a problem. Patent  
8 ambushing where people do not reveal intellectual  
9 ownership of intellectual property can be an issue and  
10 then seek to benefit from that intellectual property,  
11 once that becomes part of the standard.

12 In vote stacking, there have been cases where  
13 people signed up all sorts of members for a standard  
14 setting body to get them to pass their particular  
15 version of the standard, and then the competitors sued  
16 and won and got treble damages.

17 Another problem that can come up, and this is  
18 probably an issue here or at least has been talked about  
19 as an issue here, is restriction of access to the  
20 standard. Some SROs can have bylaws that prevent  
21 members from owning or asserting IP rights. It's much  
22 more common to require IP rights to be licensed under  
23 what is called reasonable and nondiscriminatory  
24 terms.

25 If the standards are proprietary, a firm

1 controlling them has the power to limit or prevent  
2 competing firms from accessing that standard. They have  
3 ownership rights, and that's not necessarily a problem.  
4 What you look at under Rule of Reason analysis is  
5 whether there's a motive or intent of denial, the degree  
6 to which access to the standard is critical to effective  
7 competition, and the effect on competition from  
8 excluding the rival.

9 Now, different courts take different approaches  
10 to this, and some courts recently have valued the  
11 ownership of intellectual property more highly than some  
12 of the older decisions, so this is an area of law which  
13 is in flux.

14 If the refusal of access is not motivated to  
15 suppress competition and there's no patent ambush, the  
16 Department of Justice's and FTC's intellectual property  
17 guidelines recognize that intellectual property, like  
18 other components of production, does not necessarily  
19 confer market power and licensing rights as generally  
20 pro-competitive and efficiency enhancing because by  
21 allowing people to have ownership rights, it encourages  
22 people to do research and development.

23 The other problem that you may run into are  
24 standards that reduce competition by facilitating  
25 collusion or inducing incentive to compete, price

1 fixing, that sort of thing.

2 The Standard Development Organization Act  
3 incorporates OMB Circular A 119 which sets forth certain  
4 transparency, consensus based decision making, due  
5 process, sort of procedural steps that you can follow as  
6 a Standard Development Organization to be under the  
7 protections of the Act.

8 MS. ROBBINS: Thank you. Now, most of the  
9 proposal authentication schemes have been submitted to  
10 the IETF. And, Scott, you have served on a number of  
11 roles with the IETF, and I believe that the IETF has  
12 policies regarding the disclosure of intellectual  
13 property rights and for reasonable nondiscriminatory  
14 licenses, and do you think that those policies alleviate  
15 any of the concerns that Frank has just outlined for  
16 us?

17 MR. BRADNER: Well, I don't pretend to like the  
18 microphone. The IETF rules are pretty straightforward,  
19 and they don't go quite as far as you might suggest.  
20 Basically the IETF rules are you must disclose. In  
21 order to participate, you must disclose any IPR that you  
22 have, which is either patent applications or patents  
23 that you reasonably believe have to be taken into  
24 account if somebody is going to implement a particular  
25 technology, and you have to do that as soon as you know

1 that there's a potential problem.

2           You don't wait until the end. You don't wait  
3 for a last call when the standard is almost done. You  
4 have to do it immediately. We do recognize that  
5 sometimes you can't do that, and if you can't do that,  
6 then you cannot participate. You can be in the room.  
7 You cannot advocate or denigrate a particular proposal  
8 if you have not disclosed any issues that you might  
9 have, but that is pretty much the extent of the rule  
10 set.

11           You basically have to disclose that you have IPR  
12 or claim to have IPR, and then you have to persuade a  
13 working group that this is -- that this particular  
14 technology, in taking into account its IPR issues, is  
15 better than other competing technologies for the same  
16 application or combining it or whatever. We do not have  
17 any particular rules of what RAND means. We actually  
18 very carefully decided not to do that. We were not  
19 trying to decide whether your licenses are fair or not.

20           MS. ROBBINS: I would like to stop you for just  
21 one moment. Can you explain what RAND is?

22           MR. BRADNER: Reasonable and nondiscriminatory  
23 licensing process, requirements, i.e. everyone can  
24 license it for \$10,000 a copy. That under some  
25 circumstances may be very fair and other circumstances

1 where it's really a patent perfect ten would kind of be  
2 hard, so we don't make any particular requirements on  
3 that, but the working group does take that into  
4 account.

5           We decided to avoid the question of the  
6 standards body in the IETF trying to figure out whether  
7 something was fair by dealing with our multi stage  
8 standards process. We have a three-stage standard  
9 process, that we're advising at the moment we've got  
10 this three-stage process. The first stage is a good  
11 idea, no known problems. The second stage is multiple  
12 intra operable implementation, and if there is known  
13 IPR, agreed to IPR, and by agreed to, I mean the  
14 implementers agree there are relevant IPR, not just  
15 because somebody claims there is because somebody can  
16 falsely claim, then in order to progress on the  
17 standards track, you have to have implementations which  
18 are multiple implementations that have separately  
19 exercised a licensed.

20           So if you both have exercised a license,  
21 then by some definition it must be fair, and if indeed  
22 there is only one exercise in license which is the one  
23 that came up with the technology, then it's probably not  
24 fair and it can't progress on the standards track.

25           We don't try and make a value judgment of the

1 particular licensing issue per se, but of course, a  
2 working group in looking at technology will take into  
3 account the capabilities of the technology, the features  
4 of it and any other factors including IPR. We do not  
5 actually require a license to be published, so that the  
6 working group will take that into account, but in  
7 general if a proposer of technology doesn't tell the  
8 working group in some level of detail what they think is  
9 going to be their licensing, it's probably not going to  
10 progress, but that's up to the working group.

11           It's not written in the standards process that we  
12 require it one way or another. We don't require royalty  
13 free. We don't require RAND. We just tell the working  
14 groups that they have to think about it.

15           MS. ROBBINS: Thank you. I would like at  
16 this time to move on to privacy concerns that the email  
17 authentication system raises.

18           Paula, you specialize in consumer privacy and  
19 free expression at the Center for Democracy and  
20 Technology. Do you have any specific concerns about an  
21 email authentication standard and how it will affect  
22 privacy?

23           MS. BRUENING: Thank you. Is that okay? Can  
24 you hear? Great. Well, first of all, I would just like  
25 to say that we think that email authentication systems

1 and specifically email authentication at the domain  
2 level is a really important technical development in the  
3 effort to fight spam.

4 CDT has long espoused the view that it's going  
5 to take a variety of different things to curb the flow  
6 of spam. One is enforcement of appropriate and  
7 effective law. The second would be the technological  
8 solutions that we're going to be hearing about over the  
9 next couple days, and it's also going to require an  
10 informed consumer and users of the Internet that there  
11 are underlying behaviors that go on that if you could  
12 avoid those, you can probably find yourself with less  
13 spam coming into your mailbox.

14 I think that what's important in looking at  
15 these technological solutions is to bear in mind that  
16 while this is a very important tool for commerce and we  
17 certainly recognize this, that the Internet also has --  
18 there's been a vision for the Internet that has involved  
19 the ability of the average user to speak to a wide group  
20 of people all over the world and to engage in political  
21 speech, and sometimes that speech is anonymous political  
22 speech, and it's something we have valued in the United  
23 States for a long time.

24 We think that it's important as we go forward to  
25 deploy these technical solutions that we continue to

1 respect that ability of users to use the Internet and  
2 the email application of the Internet in that way.

3           However as we go forward to put these technical  
4 solutions in place CDT feels it's very important that we  
5 continue to enable people to speak anonymously when  
6 they're talking about political matters.

7           Now, that sort of comes out in two different  
8 ways. One is it's going to be really important that  
9 while these authentication systems are out there and  
10 they're helping to make it possible to enforce laws  
11 that require anti-spoofing, we can figure out where  
12 the email is coming from, who is doing this bad stuff  
13 online, at the same time that there is a way that people  
14 can use the email systems without having validated,  
15 authenticated email, and that that email will not be  
16 turned back out of hand.

17           That doesn't mean that it's the first email  
18 that's necessarily delivered. It's not that it's the  
19 quickest email, but that it's not automatically turned  
20 back and refused delivery.

21           Clearly the same kind of analysis is going to  
22 have to go into looking at the email to figure out, is  
23 it bulky, where is it potentially coming from, what kind  
24 of content are we talking about, but that in and of  
25 itself, simply because it's not authenticated, does not

1 mean it's not going to be delivered, and that's really,  
2 really important.

3 I think the other piece of that is that if  
4 you're going to allow this sort of anonymous political  
5 speech, there has to be an assurance that there are  
6 different kinds of technologies out there that senders  
7 can use that can really meet their own purposes and meet  
8 their own needs of delivery, whether that's reliability,  
9 cost or speed, and that there is always some kind of an  
10 open avenue for speakers on email who want to engage in  
11 this kind of speech.

12 MS. ROBBINS: Duane, as General Counsel for the  
13 Council of American Survey Research Organization, you  
14 deal with online privacy policies and collecting privacy  
15 information. Do you think that there is a way to  
16 balance the need for authentication -- sorry about  
17 that.

18 I'll start over. Duane, as General Counsel for  
19 the Council of American Survey Research Organization,  
20 you deal with online privacy policies and collecting  
21 privacy information. Do you think that there is a way  
22 to balance the need for an authentication system and  
23 balancing the need for maintaining anonymity as Paula  
24 just described?

25 MR. BERLIN: Yes, Colleen, thank you. I think

1 that actually that balancing is essential. I agree with  
2 Paula very much that anonymity in political voting and  
3 speech is important, though I think it's relevant to ask  
4 how important in relation to the other considerations  
5 we've got, and I think to do that, you've to back up a  
6 little bit and look at the way the privacy regulation  
7 has evolved in this country and in other countries.

8 In Europe, for example, the thrust of privacy  
9 regulation is really data protection and the ability to  
10 have control over information that's disclosed to  
11 third-parties and where that information goes.

12 Several years ago, when we saw the  
13 implementation of regulations like HIPAA and GLB, which  
14 dealt with the handling, use and disclosure of consumer  
15 information and how it's redisclosed and how it's used  
16 and shared, the emphasis was similar to that which we  
17 saw in Europe.

18 In the past couple of years, as a lot of us  
19 know, we've seen a great push in what I think is the  
20 other sort of major vein or major avenue of privacy  
21 regulation in the U.S., which is the right to be left  
22 alone. We see that of course in the Do Not Call  
23 Regulation and Statute and in the recently enacted  
24 CAN-SPAM Act, and really the subject matter of this  
25 conference, which is the right -- and that's a little

1 bit in quotes, the right not to receive a phone call or  
2 an email or perhaps a knock at the door or perhaps a  
3 piece of paper mail even that you haven't asked for or  
4 that you don't want or about a subject that you're not  
5 interested in.

6 So in email authentication, you could look at it  
7 as a very interesting nexus of those two veins of  
8 privacy regulation, that is the right to have personal  
9 data, the anonymity versus disclosure of the sender  
10 protected versus the right to be left alone or to not  
11 receive an unsolicited communication or receive  
12 information about a subject that you're not interested  
13 in or don't want to know about.

14 Almost by definition, almost from the get go,  
15 the subject of authentication is a balancing act between  
16 the personal information of the sender and the right of  
17 the recipient to not receive something that they don't  
18 want to receive.

19 It seems to me that the various factors involved  
20 in that certainly speak to authentication in the  
21 implementation of an authentication system as winning,  
22 if you will, in the balancing act between those two sets  
23 of considerations. Certainly online speech is available  
24 anonymously through other methods besides email, through  
25 the use of a web site, blogs, et cetera.

1           Also just in terms of the evolution of the juris  
2     prudence, the protection of personal information, that  
3     side of the consideration, that vein of the analysis,  
4     has typically been about disclosures that an individual  
5     makes to a third-party, a doctor, a bank, someone with  
6     whom they've done business and what that third party  
7     does with the information.

8           Typically at least in terms of the regulation  
9     that's been passed thus far, disclosures or statements  
10    made by the individual haven't received as much  
11    protection as disclosures made to third parties, not to  
12    say that that's not an important consideration.

13           So in summary, both sides of the equation are  
14    important. Both rights exist. No right is unknown, is  
15    exercised without some level of restraint sort of, an  
16    example being we have free speech but we don't have the  
17    right to yell "fire" in a crowded theater, so by  
18    definition I think the subject speaks to a balancing  
19    act, and I think it is soluble.

20           MS. ROBBINS: Paula, I think you wanted to  
21    comment on that.

22           MS. BRUENING: I just want to draw a distinction  
23    and make clear that what I was talking about was  
24    political speech, not commercial speech, and political  
25    speech is afforded a much higher protection by the

1 Supreme Court than commercial speech is, and that I  
2 think was pretty clearly borne out with the Do Not Call  
3 List where you could sign up to avoid calls from  
4 marketers, but there was a different standard for people  
5 who wanted to call you and talk to you about political  
6 matters, and I think anybody that lived in a swing state  
7 in the last couple months are well aware of the  
8 difference.

9           The other point I would like to make is I think  
10 there's a big difference between the power of email and  
11 the power of what you suggested in terms of blogs or  
12 chat rooms, as far as for political speech. While I  
13 agree that those kinds of tools are very important, they  
14 really don't have the kind of power that email does in  
15 terms of organizing around a very time sensitive issue.

16           I can't be sure that my city council person is  
17 going to come and read my blog or come and join my  
18 chat room, but I can have a better sense that they may  
19 get my email, and I can take an active step to be sure  
20 that they engage with me in some kind of political  
21 discourse in that way, so I wanted to just make those  
22 two distinctions.

23           MS. ROBBINS: Ray, you're the co-author of  
24 Internet Privacy for Dummies, and do you think that the  
25 domain level authentication strikes that balance that

1 we've been talking about as opposed to a user level  
2 authentication?

3 MR. EVERETT-CHURCH: I think that domain level  
4 authentication can provide sort of a level of  
5 abstraction to the authentication process that will help  
6 dissuade some of the fears about uniquely tying  
7 particular messages to particular individuals, which is  
8 a sensitive concern in the free speech and free  
9 expression issue base.

10 The domain level authentication does give you a  
11 much broader way of identifying the source of mail, and  
12 with that you get a level of abstraction that makes it  
13 difficult to tie a particular individual to some bad act  
14 that they performed, so there is a trade-off here, and  
15 that's why I think that it's going to require a great  
16 deal of care and consideration to apply a level of  
17 granularity that does allow a unique sender to be  
18 identified versus a domain level approach, which can  
19 give you some sense of comfort, some level of trust in  
20 the origins of the message without compromising  
21 individual privacy.

22 MS. ROBBINS: I just want to make two  
23 announcements. One is, if you do have a question in  
24 response to a question I asked another panelist, please  
25 just put up your table tent, and also I'm just going to

1 hold the audience questions until the end.

2 Annalee, as the Electronic Frontier Foundation's  
3 Policy Analyst, do you agree with what Ray just said,  
4 that we do need to balance the need to authenticate  
5 email and the desire to have anonymous speech?

6 MS. NEWITZ: No. Actually I wanted to amplify a  
7 little bit of what Paula was saying about the importance  
8 of anonymous free speech. I think when we talk about  
9 free speech and we say email is a terrific vessel for  
10 free speech, I think we tend to forget that the Supreme  
11 Court has countless times said that forcing people to  
12 identify themselves when engaging in speech, actually it  
13 has a chilling effect on that speech. In other words,  
14 having to identify yourself means that you may not, in  
15 fact, engage in important acts of speaking, political  
16 speech, whistleblowing speech.

17 In 1995, the Supreme Court in a case called  
18 McIntyre versus the Ohio Elections Commission said that  
19 for people to hand out campaign literature and to be  
20 forced to put their name on that literature, there was  
21 actually an ordinance in Ohio that said you had to sign  
22 your name to any campaign letters you were handing out,  
23 that that actually interfered with people's ability to  
24 engage in campaigning.

25 In that ruling the Supreme Court said anonymity

1 is a shield against the tyranny of the majority, okay?  
2 Being able to speak anonymously shields you from people  
3 punishing you for what you've said. It shields you from  
4 social approbation. It allows you to engage in the  
5 kinds of healthy acts of speaking out that are important  
6 to democracy.

7           At the Electronic Frontier Foundation where we  
8 deal with a lot of legal issues and policy issues and  
9 how they impact technology, we receive dozens and  
10 dozens of calls every year from people who have spoken  
11 out either through email or on discussion boards where  
12 you're identified by email and that are being actually  
13 tracked down by people who are trying to subpoena their  
14 real name, and it turns out in most of these cases it  
15 looks like that basically people are starting sort of  
16 frivolous lawsuits in order to subpoena the real names  
17 of these people just to take extra legal punitive action  
18 against them.

19           Let me give you a quick example. There was a  
20 case that we dealt with that was in Ohio where there's  
21 actually a law that says, you don't actually even need  
22 to bring a lawsuit against somebody in order to subpoena  
23 their real name from their ISP, which means that if you  
24 could trace them back using their email to their mail  
25 server or to the ISP that sent their mail, you could use

1 what's called a petition for discovery to get their true  
2 name.

3           So this woman, Jane Doe because she was never  
4 identified, posted in a message board that a local  
5 entrepreneur who ran this company called A.K. Steel was  
6 litigious, and he took offense at that and filed a  
7 petition for discovery to find out her real name. Now,  
8 as soon as legal action was taken to quash that, he  
9 dropped the case.

10           We had another case that we dealt with where a  
11 company called ToTheMark.com, which has long ago  
12 fallen off the NASDAQ, was in the midst of another  
13 lawsuit dealing with their financial situation, and so  
14 they decided to subpoena the names of anonymous speakers  
15 on a Yahoo! message board, who were just talking about  
16 how crappy the company was, and they alleged that  
17 getting the real names of these anonymous speakers would  
18 be relevant to the case, even though it turned out none  
19 of them actually worked for the company, and in fact the  
20 subpoenas were quashed. This was in Seattle.

21           When it was pointed out that some of these  
22 people did not work for the company, the company became  
23 a lot less interested in getting their names, and so  
24 what we find, and we found this again and again in cases  
25 like this, that basically people in these cases who are

1 trying to subpoena the names of these speakers based on  
2 their email addresses, getting them from their ISPs are  
3 trying to take punitive damage, usually firing them,  
4 because it's almost always people who are speaking out  
5 about a corporation's bad practices or perhaps saying  
6 that somebody is litigious who works for one of these  
7 companies and trying to exercise free speech, and they  
8 are going to suffer punishment if their real name is  
9 discovered.

10           That's where we come to this. We are concerned  
11 about email authentication. We worry that if people --  
12 if the domain that sends your email is easily discovered  
13 or if it is easy to authenticate who the person is that  
14 has sent a particular email, that it will keep people  
15 from speaking out on important issues. It will  
16 basically chill the process of free speech before the  
17 free speech even begins.

18           MS. ROBBINS: I guess what you're saying is that  
19 domain level authentication to you has the same problems  
20 in terms of protecting anonymous speech as sender level  
21 authentication.

22           MS. NEWITZ: It absolutely does because all it  
23 requires -- in some states you don't even have to  
24 initiate a lawsuit, but in other states, if you do  
25 initiate a lawsuit, say a lawsuit about liable or

1 something, it's very easy to get the true names of those  
2 speakers, so it really doesn't provide any anonymity at  
3 all.

4 MS. ROBBINS: So, Annalee, looking in a crystal  
5 ball, if you look into the future and you see that the  
6 failure to adopt a domain level authentication standard  
7 results in a decrease of reliability of email, more  
8 aggressive filtering in terms of higher false positive  
9 rates and greater amount of inbox clutter that results  
10 in lost messages, do you think your answer would  
11 change?

12 MS. NEWITZ: No, because I think what we're  
13 talking about here, email authentication, I don't think  
14 anyone here believes that that would be the only spam  
15 solution. It's part of your complete anti-spam  
16 breakfast, right?

17 So what we're going to have is we're going to  
18 develop better filtering technologies. We're going to  
19 develop better bayesian filters, whatever. I'm very  
20 against commercial speech cluttering up my mailbox, just  
21 as much as everyone. Because I work on spam, I actually  
22 don't filter my mail so I can see how much spam I would  
23 get in a kind of real word experiment, so I filter  
24 through like 2,000 spams a day by hand, and it's  
25 annoying, but I don't think that the -- yes, I suffer

1 for spam.

2 But I still don't think the collateral damage to  
3 anonymous free speech is worth it. I think what we need  
4 to do is focus on other kinds of technology that will  
5 stop spam.

6 MR. GORMAN: Annalee, I think you're making some  
7 really strong policy argument, but I wonder how you get  
8 around the State Action issue when you say that it  
9 violates constitutional free speech to have some sort of  
10 domain level authentication. I don't see any State  
11 Action there as long as it's done by the Standard  
12 Development Organization and not by the government.

13 Again I think you're making very good policy  
14 arguments, and I think they need to be taken into  
15 account, but I don't know that it rises to the level of  
16 constitutional violation.

17 MS. NEWITZ: I think it's going to depend on the  
18 context. I think that in some cases, you're absolutely  
19 right, and I think it is -- I really do want to make  
20 this as a policy argument. I'm not claiming that if we  
21 institute email authentication, there's going to be this  
22 reign of sort of Constitutional violation problems, but  
23 in some cases I think it is possible that one could  
24 argue this is violating First Amendment so I think  
25 that's a huge risk.

1 MS. ROBBINS: I'm sorry. Dan, you have a  
2 response?

3 MR. QUINLAN: I just had a question more so for  
4 Annalee. So one thing I guess I'm confused about is  
5 that you say that authentication would make the problem  
6 worse than it is today, but people already today are  
7 subpoenaing domains. I guess I'm confused about how  
8 authentication would change the landscape as it is today  
9 in terms of reducing the possibility of anonymous  
10 speech, and it seems to me that anonymous speech is  
11 still very possible with a domain based authentication.

12 There's no need to tie some authenticated entity  
13 with a particular individual. As long as an  
14 authentication scheme preserved that ability, would that  
15 alleviate some of your concerns with it?

16 MS. NEWITZ: It might alleviate some of my  
17 concerns, but let me answer your first question first,  
18 which was would it make it worse, and I think, yeah, it  
19 would because what we're hoping for is a situation where  
20 pretty much everybody is engaging in some kind of  
21 authentication because that's how it's going to work  
22 best.

23 If that's true, that means every email sent can  
24 be traced back to its domain of origin, which is a  
25 different situation from what we have now, and I think

1 it would make it easier for people to subpoena those  
2 true names if they always know what domain this email is  
3 coming from, so I think that's a danger.

4           Your other point, if you're just tracing it back  
5 to a domain but not to a particular user, again if I'm  
6 say Annalee@example.com, but I also go by  
7 Biffy@example.com and Scoopy and Whippy@example.com,  
8 you're still going to be able to trace me back to  
9 example.com, and if you subpoena them and you say, who  
10 is Annalee and Scoopy and Whippy and all those other  
11 names, it's likely that they are going to have some kind  
12 of record that traces it back to Annalee Newitz, so  
13 that's my concern.

14           MR. QUINLAN: I mean, even today you can  
15 identify exact IP address that a message came from.  
16 It seems like that's even easier to track down than a  
17 domain, and authentication schemes are not going to make  
18 that became unavailable.

19           MS. NEWITZ: The kinds of people who are trying  
20 to subpoena these names are not necessarily the kind of  
21 people who even know what an IP address is, so you're  
22 talking about people who are like trolling on a Yahoo!  
23 board or who are on an email list, and they see a mail,  
24 and they say, well, I don't like what this person is  
25 saying about my company on this mailing list, I want to

1 find out who they are, and I know that they come from  
2 example.com because SPF tells me.

3 So I go to example.com with my subpoena, and I  
4 say, I'm bringing a suit alleging defamation of  
5 character and I want the name of this John Doe who said  
6 that my company stinks, because they're hurting my  
7 business and they're potentially lowering my stock price  
8 and give me their name.

9 So that's sort of the nature of my concern. I  
10 don't know if that answers your question or not.

11 MS. ROBBINS: Annalee, we now have sender level  
12 authentication for our telephones. Do you think that  
13 email then should be treated differently than our  
14 telephone systems?

15 MS. NEWITZ: Well, we don't force everyone who  
16 makes a phone call to identify who they are. We have  
17 Sender ID on phones, but you can turn it off. You can  
18 also spoof it and that's legal, so far.

19 MS. ROBBINS: Ray, you had a response you wanted  
20 to give?

21 MR. EVERETT-CHURCH: Yeah, I just wanted to say  
22 that I agree with the speaker a moment ago who  
23 complimented the policy arguments. I think they're a  
24 very important part of this discussion.

25 I just wanted to add that I think, I may be

1 incorrect, but in my review of all of the major  
2 authentication proposals out there, I think even the  
3 most rigid and robust authentication schemes being  
4 discussed have, within their frame work, the capability  
5 to prevent remailing systems, to permit certification  
6 programs by third parties who might be able to vouch for  
7 someone who is seeking to communicate in an anonymous  
8 fashion an EEF or an ACLU or some other entity who can  
9 provide an umbrella domain that may, as Paula said, not  
10 get on the fast track for delivery of a piece of email  
11 but wouldn't necessarily be caught in a vacuum there  
12 created by the need to have some sort of domain level  
13 authentication.

14           So I may be incorrect, but I think most if not  
15 all of the proposals have within them the capability to  
16 permit anonymous communication, and if there are  
17 proposals that don't, I think they should be severely  
18 questioned because of it.

19           MS. ROBBINS: Duane, do you have a comment?

20           MR. BERLIN: I just wanted to pick up on the  
21 comment that was made before about the implication of  
22 State Action and how that's necessary in order to  
23 generate a First Amendment issue, and I think that that  
24 corresponds to what I think is implicit in the  
25 discussion, and that is that most of us believe that

1 commercial email that's abusive and the source of which  
2 is concealed is objectionable and should be regulated  
3 and that our main concern is about personal and  
4 political speech.

5           As was mentioned in the opening comment, the  
6 teeth of an authentication system occur when a  
7 regulation is implemented that would make it illegal to  
8 hack into the authentication system. If that regulation  
9 speaks to commercial email as the CAN-SPAM Act does, as  
10 Do Not Call does with respect to commercial phone calls,  
11 as the Telephone Sales Act and the TCP Act do, if the  
12 State Action speaks to commercial email that is  
13 deceptive because the center is concealing their  
14 identity, then I think that goes a long way to beginning  
15 to make the distinction between personal political  
16 speech and commercial speech that we're sort of  
17 wrestling with here.

18           MS. ROBBINS: Ray, in terms of the effect on  
19 anonymous speech, do you think it matters whether the  
20 authentication standard is IP based or signature-based?

21           MR. EVERETT-CHURCH: Again I think that the most  
22 important consideration is that whether you're  
23 considering an IP based solution or some sort of digital  
24 signature approach, that you have within that framework  
25 the capability to support anonymous speech and free

1 expression.

2           You've got to keep these considerations in mind  
3 as you develop these proposals and as they move forward  
4 through the standards process, and it's something that I  
5 think that the industry also needs to bear in mind  
6 because I think there may yet be some business  
7 opportunities here for tools that will enable entities  
8 to act as an agent for those who are seeking a reliable  
9 way of speaking individually and potentially  
10 anonymously.

11           There are tools that could be built, designed,  
12 whether this is an IP approach or rapid approach, that  
13 would give end users some better ability to control how  
14 that mail comes to them, how it flows through, filters  
15 and blocking, et cetera, to ensure that they do get the  
16 types of communications that they're seeking and that  
17 those communications aren't inadvertently impeded  
18 because of a problem meeting an authentication standard.

19           Certainly I think IP level approaches have some  
20 of the broad capabilities or broad features of a domain  
21 level approach. There's some bit of abstraction there,  
22 but then again digital signatures can be signed for an  
23 individual or for an organization or for a range of  
24 organizations. There's a lot of granulatory there.

25           MS. ROBBINS: I'm going to switch gears now and

1 focus on some of the legal issues dealing with patent  
2 licenses. There are at least two patent licenses  
3 available for authentication technology. Yahoo! has a  
4 patent license available for DomainKeys, and Microsoft  
5 has one available for Sender ID.

6 There have been issues raised with respect to  
7 the software patent licenses and their compatibility or  
8 incompatibility with open source software, and I would  
9 like to take some time now to discuss this issue  
10 further.

11 David, you are the director in Microsoft's IP  
12 and Licensing Group, and Microsoft is offering a patent  
13 license for when or if a patent is granted on one  
14 specific portion of Sender ID, the purported responsible  
15 address check. Could you explain why in that license  
16 Microsoft includes reciprocity and defensive rights  
17 provisions?

18 MR. KAEFER: Sure. I'm happy to do so. It  
19 would might be helpful to start at a little bit higher  
20 level as well to give you some insight into our overall  
21 framework as we wade into the IETF process, as well as  
22 the framework that other companies have as they go in  
23 and make IP contributions in similar forums.

24 You know, we have 25 years or more of IP  
25 standardization experience in the software industry and

1 25 years of success in dealing with patent issues as  
2 they relate to the standard setting process, so there's  
3 an awful lot of norms and standards that people can look  
4 to over a period of time to sort of determine what is  
5 common within a license.

6 As we went about and crafted the license that  
7 Microsoft is providing for its patent application that  
8 is relevant, as Colleen mentioned, to one segment of  
9 Sender ID, first what we looked to was really what are  
10 the norms, and we tried to stick close to those.

11 Certainly standards licensing has a number of  
12 different things to look at. One is, as others have  
13 mentioned, the royalty basis. Is there going to be a  
14 charge associated with somebody contributing a piece of  
15 patented technology? The answer is it just depends.

16 Some people decide to contribute their IP on a  
17 royalty bearing basis. In this particular case  
18 Microsoft, in the interest of making sure that as many  
19 people as possible can use its patent application,  
20 wanted to make sure this is available on a royalty free  
21 basis, so certainly royalty bearing issues are one thing  
22 to look at.

23 Reciprocity, Colleen, as you mentioned, is also  
24 a very basic principle that is in most standards related  
25 licensing, not just in the existing IETF work that we're

1 looking at today, but pretty much in all. By  
2 reciprocity, really what we're talking about is  
3 everybody who is participating in the standard agrees  
4 essentially to provide similar rights back to people who  
5 are contributing IEP to the standard.

6           So, for example, if party A contributes a right  
7 on royalty free grounds, other parties who want to  
8 actually use that right would essentially provide any  
9 necessary patent claims that they may have with respect  
10 to the patent or a patent application back on similar  
11 terms. That's very important because everybody should  
12 be playing essentially by the same rules, and  
13 essentially that's what reciprocity does.

14           The positive affect of reciprocity also in the  
15 standard setting context is it sets up a legal  
16 framework, if you will, for people to do business with  
17 one another, for people not to end up in a situation  
18 where there are legal disputes because it encourages all  
19 people in this case to contribute to IP in similar ways  
20 and understand by all folks who are participating.

21           When reciprocity breaks down, when there are bad  
22 actors and there's a patent holder who either in the  
23 context of the standards participation or a standards  
24 holder who is not participating in the standards body  
25 decides to come in and litigate against anyone frankly

1 who is implementing standard, whether it be somebody  
2 like in Microsoft's case is contributing IP or frankly  
3 just somebody else who is implementing in this case a  
4 Sender ID spec, and that's a bad outcome.

5 Reciprocity helps essentially reduce the  
6 likelihood of that type of dispute.

7 MS. ROBBINS: Can you also explain or give an  
8 example of what would happen if you didn't include  
9 those provisions within your license?

10 MR. KAEFER: Again I think the central point  
11 here is that all people have to play by a set of common  
12 rules, and the only way to make sure that everyone is  
13 playing by the common rules is that everybody  
14 participates actively in the licensing of that IP.

15 One issue that's come up within the context of  
16 this particular IP license provided by Microsoft is this  
17 notion on sub-licensing, which is actually one of the  
18 central questions with respect to some open source  
19 implementers.

20 Now, sub-licensing essentially is this concept  
21 that if A provides a piece of IP, in this case a patent  
22 application through the standards process, and B decides  
23 to license it and implement a spec on it, that the  
24 sub-licensing prohibits B from passing that license  
25 forward to another party, party C.

1           Now, why is that important? Well, we don't know  
2 who C is. C is at arms length. C hasn't necessarily  
3 negotiated an agreement with A. We don't know what rule  
4 C is playing by. We don't know whether or not C has  
5 decided, for example, to contribute its own IP on a  
6 royalty free basis but in similar terms, in a reasonable  
7 nondiscriminatory way adopted by the standards organization.

8           By essentially encouraging everybody to  
9 participate in that process, you're bringing everybody  
10 in under sort of a predictable legal environment.

11           MS. ROBBINS: Jonathan, you are a professional  
12 software developer and also president of ACT,  
13 Association for Competitive Technology. Could these  
14 provisions that David just outlined be seen as a benefit  
15 to the licensee as well as to the licensor?

16           MR. ZUCK: Thank you, and thanks for the  
17 opportunity to participate today. I mean, as David  
18 mentioned, IP has danced well with standards process for  
19 a very long time with a great deal of success, and I  
20 think it's always important to take a step back from a  
21 theoretical discussion and have a practical discussion  
22 about these issues, and one of the key components of  
23 some of these provisions is kind of an inoculative  
24 effect that you provide.

25           When you have a situation where reciprocity is

1 the environment of a standard, then you're less likely  
2 to have a more litigious kind of Johnnie Come Lately  
3 patent dispute because you've created a community of  
4 people who have all agreed to contribute their IP on  
5 reasonable and nondiscriminatory terms, so that kind of  
6 environment is actually beneficial to everyone involved  
7 in implementing the standard, not just someone providing  
8 a specific piece of intellectual property.

9           So, the practical implications, there's nothing  
10 about these licenses that represent true barriers to  
11 adoption of the standard, and the protected benefits far  
12 outweigh any of the inconvenience that might be  
13 associated with downloading a license, signing it and  
14 faxing it to a company that's contributed IP.

15           MS. ROBBINS: Scott, I believe you wanted to  
16 comment?

17           MR. BRADNER: Yes, I would like to back up a  
18 little bit and talk a little bit about what happened in  
19 the IETF relative to these licenses that were spoken  
20 of.

21           The IETF had a working group which was working  
22 on thinking about Sender ID and similar technologies,  
23 and Microsoft provided an intellectual property right  
24 disclosure and license, which actually exceeds the  
25 IETF's process requirements. There's no requirement in

1 the IETF process to provide a license, but Microsoft  
2 did.

3 And the license was, as you've heard, for  
4 royalty free with reciprocity and no sub-licensing and  
5 actually executing a physical license. It was an  
6 unusual license relative to the IETF because we had not  
7 had one before which had the no sub-license or the  
8 executed license be required, but it's not irrational in  
9 the sense that it doesn't violate any rule set.

10 The other thing that Microsoft did in providing  
11 the license was they provided a remarkable tool for  
12 confusion. The license was written in lawyer. It  
13 wasn't written in human. The geeks that come to the  
14 IETF just didn't vaguely understand what this license  
15 asked for.

16 I participated as the author of the IETF's  
17 intellectual property right rules and processes. I got  
18 involved in this at the request of the Chair and at the  
19 request of other people involved. I had one exchange  
20 with a system manager at a university who said that,  
21 well, under Microsoft's license, the university would  
22 have to give up its entire patent portfolio, including  
23 biotech patents, in order to run this software, not to  
24 modify and distribute it but even to run it.

25 The license was extremely difficult to read for

1 non lawyer types, and I think that 95 percent or more of  
2 the discussion over these licenses was completely not a  
3 reality. It had to do with misunderstandings of what  
4 the license was asking for, so Microsoft did itself a  
5 disservice in providing that license because of the way  
6 it was written.

7           It went beyond the requirements of the IETF in  
8 providing licenses, but the two provisions that caused  
9 the most difficulty, specifically in the provisions of  
10 having to execute a physical license and no  
11 sub-licensing were seen by parts of the community, the  
12 open source part of the community as unacceptable, but  
13 not all of the open source community felt that way, but  
14 enough of it did that this was a significant issue.

15           The MARID working group was closed but that was  
16 not the reason. The MARID working group is looking at  
17 multiple technologies to work on a particular part of  
18 the anti-spam problem, and there were significant  
19 technical disagreements over the specific technical  
20 proposals independent of the licensing issue, and it  
21 became clear that the working group was not going to  
22 reach consensus on the technology itself independent of  
23 the licensing, and so the working group was closed.

24           Notice that in the IETF, working groups come and  
25 they go. They're not standing committees. It's not a

1 big deal to close a working group, so it shouldn't be  
2 taken as some cataclysmic event because we do it all the  
3 time.

4 We have in the past had a number of cases where  
5 we've failed to make progress in an individual working  
6 group when there are competing technologies and groups  
7 within that working group that aren't going to  
8 compromise within that, and we found that in creating  
9 multiple working groups and proceeding on that basis has  
10 been much more successful, and this may happen in this  
11 case.

12 I want to be sure that people understand that it  
13 wasn't closed simply because we got into a food fight  
14 over IPR. It was technology as well, but I do want to  
15 say if you are writing a license that's going to be  
16 going in front of a standards body, please write it in  
17 something that the geeks will understand. Whatever this  
18 was written in, it used English words, but not in  
19 sequences I've run across before.

20 MS. ROBBINS: Thank you for explaining that.  
21 Actually, Scott, I have a follow-up question for you.  
22 If the license was understandable and reading it as it  
23 is now, do you see a patent license that contains the  
24 terms that this one does as necessarily a bar to  
25 adoption?

1           MR. BRADNER: Again I would like to back up one  
2 little bit first, which is the IETF does a lot of work,  
3 a lot of standards which have IPR disclosures and claims  
4 on them, and there are many environments where RAND as in  
5 not royalty free but actual licensing terms is just  
6 fine. We have a number of technologies where every  
7 single proposal made to the working group was something  
8 that somebody wanted money for, and the working group  
9 looked through it and worked out the best set of  
10 technology they felt could do the job and then proceeded  
11 with standardization of that, even though there's  
12 royalties that are going to have to be paid.

13           These are technologies, for example, that cell  
14 phone manufacturers use to make cell phones, and they  
15 know about this anyway.

16           There's another category of the technology that  
17 IETF works on and that is so the core infrastructure  
18 technology, TCP itself, the web, emails, things like  
19 that, which a great deal of that technology is  
20 implemented in open source. It's not implemented  
21 -- it's not merely implemented in large commercial  
22 companies that sell the software, but it's by open  
23 source, Apache and the web domain, Sendmail and  
24 the email domain are major players in this.

25           So looking at licensing terms and licensing

1 characteristics in those two different areas are very  
2 different, and it's not easy to characterize the IETF as  
3 being royalty free or whatever simply because we cover  
4 such a wide territory.

5           In the face of the kind of thing we're talking  
6 about here which is something that is the implementation  
7 of which is going to be dominated by a mixture of open  
8 source and commercial, we have to take into account the  
9 open source. As I mentioned earlier, not all of the  
10 open source community found this particular license to  
11 be impossible to deal with, but some of it did.

12           Some of that probably came from a generic  
13 distrust of the open source community, Microsoft for  
14 reasons I don't need to go into, I suspect. I don't  
15 know. I'm not a lawyer for the open source community,  
16 but some of the lawyers for the open source community  
17 said that the non sub-license was simply not something  
18 that they could deal with.

19           The license itself, having to execute a license,  
20 is probably something that most of them could deal  
21 with. At least ones that I talked to said they could,  
22 but they said they could simply not deal with this non  
23 sub-licensing, but there you have to talk to the people  
24 who actually are saying that, who are actually in the  
25 community, and the ones that talked to me said it was

1 not possible.

2 MS. ROBBINS: Dan, I have a follow-up for you  
3 about the sub-licensing. Do you want to respond to that  
4 first?

5 MR. QUINLAN: A couple things. First to go back  
6 to the IETF processes and the reason that the MARID  
7 working group closed, I would say that it was actually  
8 the case that the primary reason the work group closed  
9 was over the patent license for Sender ID and the  
10 portions of Sender ID contributed by Microsoft.

11 If you look at other working groups that have  
12 closed, and there are groups within the working group  
13 that have a fundamental disagreement that does not get  
14 resolved, it's typically over the standard technology  
15 itself, and in this case there was more of a rough  
16 consensus around the standard technology, but the  
17 complete lack of consensus that I think and I think most  
18 people would agree caused the work chairs to agree that  
19 the working group needed to be closed because it wasn't  
20 going to succeed in producing a standard which was the  
21 patent license.

22 Regarding the assertion that the main problem  
23 with the license was that geeks cannot understand the  
24 license, luckily the Apache Software Foundation, the  
25 organization I'm here representing, worked with an

1 attorney who was able to understand licenses, and we do  
2 have a long history of open source licenses, and these  
3 are not unknown things to us geeks here.

4           So I would say the majority of the people on the  
5 mailing list who disagree with the license actually  
6 really understood what the effect would be on their  
7 software and how it affects the competitiveness of open  
8 source software in the marketplace, and the main  
9 objections were because people were concerned that this  
10 would suppress open source software and make it more  
11 difficult to distribute their own software.

12           In terms of how wide a group was concerned about  
13 the license and making sure the email authentication was  
14 available, it was not just Apache Software Foundation  
15 but also the Open Source Initiative, the Free Software  
16 Foundation and Software in the Public Interest, which I  
17 think are probably the four most significant, open  
18 source nonprofit establishments out there right now, so  
19 with that cast of the characters saying that there are  
20 concerns about the licenses, it seems pretty hard to  
21 dismiss it as just 5 percent or a few people disagreed.

22           And there were people that -- there were open  
23 source developers that thought the license was a  
24 problem, but I'm not actually certain what open source  
25 software they represent or what programs they had out

1 there in the Internet.

2           So I think just to step back a level and talk  
3 about what our primary concerns are in email  
4 authentication, our main concern is we want to see an  
5 open and competitive landscape for authentication  
6 standards. Distributed systems such as the Internet are  
7 very good at picking technologies such as email and the  
8 web.

9           If you look at the history of the Internet  
10 standards, there are technologies such as Gofer, which  
11 maybe not everybody here remembers, but there was a  
12 brief moment in the Internet where Gofer was the way you  
13 browsed the Internet and navigated, very similar to the  
14 web, no pictures, and when pictures were available, that  
15 took over, and that's the world wide web that we have  
16 today.

17           The Internet made that decision on its own. It  
18 didn't require royalty free patent licenses or  
19 anything. Those standards were available for free with  
20 no licensing terms whatsoever, and the distributed  
21 system made that choice.

22           If you look at the Internet today, this is an  
23 example of what type of competitive landscape we do have  
24 and how open source has been successful, the Apache web  
25 server is now run by the majority of the web servers on

1 the Internet, and that is possible because the world wide  
2 web and the standards that are needed on the world wide  
3 web are freely available.

4 There's no patent license that needs to be  
5 executed with Microsoft or any other company, and we  
6 want to make sure that it stays that way for email and  
7 other important parts of the Internet.

8 MS. ROBBINS: Before I get to -- I have several  
9 presenters that want to make comments. I want to ask you,  
10 Dan, if you can briefly explain why non sub-licensing is  
11 so important to the open source community.

12 MR. QUINLAN: The main issue of sub-licensing is  
13 that the refusal to allow sub-licensing in a standard  
14 that needs to be implemented in open source software  
15 that forms the core of the Internet infrastructure is  
16 that allowing sub-licensing reduces friction for open  
17 source.

18 If you inserted requirements for each  
19 distributor to execute a license separately and that  
20 would basically get in the way of success of past open  
21 source efforts that have led to problems such as the  
22 Apache web server, SpamAssasin, it would be analogous  
23 to, for example, if you look at -- I don't mean to pick  
24 on Microsoft, but they're here at the table,  
25 Microsoft's products, they provide a wide variety of

1 open source products in their own products, and I  
2 believe they continue to do that.

3           And if they were required, for example, every  
4 time somebody wanted to distribute their software or  
5 sell it into the store, that the person that was  
6 distributing it needed to sign an agreement with BSD or  
7 the Free Software Foundation, another organization, I  
8 have a feeling they would not be in favor of that, every  
9 time you wanted to open a store and sell one of their  
10 products, that somebody would have to execute an  
11 agreement.

12           So reducing that friction is really needed for  
13 open source software to compete in the landscape.

14           MS. ROBBINS: Scott, I believe you were the  
15 first one to have your table tent up.

16           MR. BRADNER: I think that you and I read  
17 different mailing lists. I don't think that the geeks  
18 understood the license, but I'm going on why the working  
19 group closed from a direct conversation with the area  
20 director that closed the working group yesterday, and I  
21 can't be in his mind to be sure he was telling me the  
22 truth, but he was extremely clear that while the IPR was  
23 an issue, it wasn't a reason.

24           MS. ROBBINS: And, Jonathan, you had a  
25 question?

1           MR. ZUCK: Well, first, I think we can all agree  
2 that Apache has accomplished a lot of incredible things,  
3 and I think the question I would turn back to Daniel  
4 eventually is exactly how a license like this would have  
5 prevented Apache having the success that its had.

6           Again it's very easy to raise the kind of  
7 theoretical objection to a patent license, and I think  
8 it's interesting that he's talking about geeks  
9 understanding the license and then started talking about  
10 all distributors not able to distribute the software  
11 when in reality that's something that's explicitly  
12 allowed in the license he's talking about.

13           This license is basically saying if you're a new  
14 implementer of that technology, not just a distributor  
15 or indirect distributor, new implementer, somebody  
16 that's putting out their own product, that they're  
17 required to execute that license, and that's exactly the  
18 context in which the reciprocity would be so important.  
19 It's not about some store distributing it. It's about a  
20 new implementer of that technology.

21           Again IP has been an integral part of the  
22 standard process for a long time, and that's including  
23 the open source community, and the open source community  
24 has managed to thrive in an environment that coexists  
25 with IP. Most major open source package vendors sell

1 specifically software that isn't covered under the GPL,  
2 for example, that goes along side the software.

3           It finds a way, vendors find a way. There's  
4 absolutely nothing, nothing in this license that would  
5 have prevented Apache to have the success that it's had  
6 today or SpamAssassin to have the success it's had  
7 today, and it's important to get specific and practical  
8 about this because of the severity of the spam issue  
9 that we're all trying to confront.

10           This is just a first step. This is just the  
11 beginning of what we need to do to start to combat the  
12 spam and phishing problem that we're here to discuss,  
13 and there isn't a valid barrier to adoption, it's easy  
14 to adopt. It's very few people that would need to be  
15 signing a license, only people that are producing their  
16 own implementation of their own software development.

17           MS. ROBBINS: David, you wanted to respond?

18           MR. KAEFER: Yes, one I think it sort of bears  
19 some time to talk about the collaboration that took  
20 place at IETF both with Microsoft and with other  
21 commercial vendors as well as various members of the  
22 open source community.

23           I think it's important to note that everybody at  
24 the table recognizes a couple things. One is that the  
25 open source community is here to stay, and they've been

1 very successful doing a lot of very good of good things.

2           The second thing, a lot of people recognize that  
3 IP not just an inconvenience to be ignored. Patents in  
4 particular are something that you have to deal with head  
5 on and you have to deal with as a real issue, and there  
6 are particular ways that the industry for a long time  
7 has dealt with those issues.

8           Now historically the open source community has  
9 not participated in some of the more patent heavy  
10 discussions that the industry has had, but increasingly,  
11 both for Sender ID and other kinds of circumstances,  
12 we're starting to see patent issues and open source  
13 issues coming together, and there's going to be some  
14 roadblocks for folks to try to overcome.

15           The reality is a lot of open source licenses  
16 were created at a time when open source was not utilized  
17 in commercial settings. As open source commercializes  
18 more and it wants to use more and more patented  
19 technology, there's commercial realities that come along  
20 with that.

21           Now, with respect to people who originally  
22 crafted some open source license and the general public  
23 licensing being among them, one of the chief objectives  
24 of crafting that license was essentially to create a  
25 patent free zone within the general public license

1 source code community.

2 Now, that's not to say that that won't change in  
3 the future. That's not to say that collaboration can't  
4 happen, but there's over time been a desire to keep  
5 software patents and open source separate. To the  
6 degree that we all need to work together, we have to  
7 find some kind of common ground in which to make that  
8 work happen.

9 So the good news is it's been a good working  
10 group that actually provided one forum for us to work  
11 with some of these issue, and particularly we valued a  
12 lot of feedback and collaboration with Sendmail, for  
13 example, who I think participated in a very positive and  
14 collaborative way throughout the process, and we worked  
15 with them.

16 We said, what are your concerns, and I think we  
17 addressed some of those concerns, and some of the  
18 concerns we weren't able to address, and that's sort of  
19 the normal course of any negotiation between multiple  
20 parties. We're going to be able to bridge the gap in  
21 many things, and some things we won't be able to bridge  
22 the gap.

23 It's certainly the desire I felt on the open  
24 source community side as well as the desire on our side  
25 is to try to reach common ground if possible, and I

1 think despite the fact that we might be focusing today  
2 on a few of the areas where we disagreed, the important  
3 thing is to recognize the common desire by both sets of  
4 interests to work together.

5 Now, with respect to one of the points that Dan  
6 brought up, I wanted to clarify a couple of things. One  
7 is the Microsoft license explicitly allows end users  
8 and the people who are simply distributing trademark  
9 licensed product, it does not require them to sign a  
10 separate license. The license is very explicit about  
11 that.

12 So with respect to the example you provided, for  
13 example, on what Microsoft might be comfortable doing is  
14 it provides its products through our channel partners  
15 and then on to end users. That's not really an example  
16 that I think fits given the terms of the license.

17 The other thing that I think is important to  
18 recognize is one of the explicit points of feedback that  
19 we certainly heard from the open source community was  
20 the desire for us not to place any restrictions for  
21 folks who wanted to implement all the open source  
22 license rights that they feel are important, the right  
23 to see source code, the right to modify it, the right to  
24 redistribute it, and in fact many open source licenses  
25 explicitly require that there not be additional

1 licensing requirements passed forwarded either to the  
2 immediate party that takes a license or pass forward to  
3 sub-licensed parties as well.

4           This is something that frankly I think was the  
5 result of some of our collaboration with the open source  
6 community, but I want to read a part of our license for  
7 you, to make absolutely clear that we're not placing any  
8 obligations on Apache or Sendmail or anybody else in  
9 the open source community to take this license from  
10 Microsoft.

11           The core point in our license is this: "For  
12 clarification, this agreement does not impose any  
13 obligation on you to require the recipients of your  
14 source code implementation, of license implementations  
15 to accept this or any other agreement with Microsoft."

16           If you would take a look at some other licenses  
17 that have been forwarded by Yahoo! and forwarded by other  
18 companies, they take a different approach. They  
19 actually require you to pass forward some of these  
20 requirements on to your sub-licensees, but we understand  
21 this is something supported in the community, and I  
22 think it's something we can work collaboratively  
23 together to address.

24           So as I look at it today, what I see is a lot of  
25 open source licenses that will work very well with the

1 license provided by Microsoft, the BSD license, I think  
2 the Apache license, though I understand you've made some  
3 changes recently, the IBM Common Public License, the MIT  
4 license. All these are licenses which certainly we  
5 believe work and given the flexibility the open source  
6 community has shown on licensing over years, the fact  
7 that there's over 50 approved open source licenses,  
8 there's certainly a great deal of chance both in the  
9 open source community and within the standards context  
10 to find something that will work for everybody so long  
11 as there's a willingness to find a solution.

12 MS. ROBBINS: Dan, you wanted to respond?

13 MR. QUINLAN: Yeah. We were very willing to  
14 find a solution. We worked with Larry Rosen, who is the  
15 General Counsel for the Open Source Initiative, and  
16 negotiated with Michelle Herman, an attorney at  
17 Microsoft for several months.

18 Before we bog down the two major issues of  
19 sub-licensing and separate execution, the claim that  
20 separate execution is not a problem for open source  
21 ignores one of the fundamental reasons that has been  
22 successful is we don't distinguish between types of use  
23 and types of users. All users of open source are  
24 granted the same rights. There's no end user versus  
25 distributor versus someone making changes.

1           They're all given the same rights and not  
2           required to execute additional licenses on top of our  
3           license, so while it's fine to say that if we send the  
4           Sender ID license, the patent license, that we would not  
5           have to require our distributors to sign a license. In  
6           effect they are still required to get a license from you  
7           if they are infringing on the patents that you're  
8           claiming, so unless they're an end user since you  
9           distinguish between end users and distributors.

10           I think it's important to go back to comments  
11           someone made a little bit earlier which is talking about  
12           the norms of Internet standards, and why I think that  
13           MARID was actually a success and the IPR process  
14           actually worked in a way, because most Internet  
15           standards are especially for core infrastructure that if  
16           you open the open source work, that there be a  
17           competitive landscape in the field.

18           And in this case the IETF worked because when  
19           there was a potential for a non reasonable license to  
20           get adopted by the IETF, they shut it down, and it  
21           didn't happen, so I think the IETF process actually  
22           worked quite well in this instance.

23           MS. ROBBINS: Jonathan, you wanted to say  
24           something?

25           MR. ZUCK: Yes, and I don't want to beat a dead

1 horse, but the W3C is another organization that's become  
2 very eminent in the Internet space, recently went  
3 through a huge negotiation over IP practices. Larry  
4 Rosen was part of those discussions and at that time had  
5 no difficulty with reciprocity or sub-licensing  
6 provisions as part of the IP rights negotiations in the  
7 standards process.

8           Again I think it's important to separate the  
9 theoretical from the practical. Yes, theoretically  
10 every user of open source is a distributor. Is that  
11 practically the case? No. We know the practical  
12 realities are that there's a definite minority of open  
13 source users in fact become reimplementers or  
14 redesigners and redistributors of software.

15           It's that practical reality I think we need to  
16 remain focused on in the context of finding this  
17 compromise between Microsoft's legitimate or any other  
18 company's legitimate desire to protect their  
19 intellectual property and to preserve defensive rights  
20 in the context of litigation.

21           Let's not forget that the extent to which  
22 Microsoft preserves it's defensive rights, it created a  
23 less litigious environment for the open source community  
24 as well. The other people that might want to assert  
25 their IP rights late in the game that have accepted this

1 license with reciprocity are more limited in their  
2 ability to sue not only Microsoft but everyone else  
3 that's an implementer of the standard.

4           Again we have to separate the religion from the  
5 practicality of getting the spam problem solved and  
6 getting started down this road, and I think no one has  
7 really been able to point to the practical barriers to  
8 adoption of the Sender ID standard, and certainly the  
9 publication of SPF records, which everybody should be  
10 doing now anyway, isn't even in question.

11           I think it's also important to remember that  
12 everybody today can publish SPF records. Everybody can  
13 check Mail From as a means of authentication, and that  
14 there won't be any discrimination against email if you  
15 publish those SPF records. This license is just about  
16 one particular way of authenticating email, not about  
17 how you sent it, and that's really the function of  
18 whether or not any discrimination would occur out in the  
19 email space.

20           So again practically speaking, it's an easy  
21 standard to implement and one that I think we should get  
22 going and doing.

23           MS. ROBBINS: John, I guess what you're saying  
24 is that the purported responsible address check is  
25 covered by the license, but the Sender Permitted From is

1 not covered by the license and that implementers of Sender  
2 ID could choose to check only the SPF and not choose to  
3 take a license; is that right?

4 MR. ZUCK: That's exactly right. There can be  
5 plenty of debate about whether PRA, is superior and  
6 whether other technologies are coming down the road will  
7 be better still, but the foundation of this is the  
8 publication of the SPF records in the first place that  
9 will in fact be the records that everyone will be using  
10 to check whatever means they may check, and that doesn't  
11 require a license by anyone, and that's the thing we  
12 ought to start doing today to get started down this road  
13 of authentication.

14 MS. ROBBINS: I think, David, you had a comment  
15 you wanted to make first.

16 MR. KAEFER: Yeah, I just wanted to clarify one  
17 other thing as well. Let's be honest, IP licensing is  
18 not something all of us wake up in the morning and  
19 think, whoa, what an exciting topic, I want to drill  
20 down into this, but it is nevertheless a very  
21 complicated one and one that is prone to  
22 misunderstandings and prone to all sorts of different  
23 things that you learn over time.

24 One of the things you learn in standard setting  
25 is that even when a license is made available,

1 frequently a lot of people just don't choose to take the  
2 license and they just remain sort of in a limbo state,  
3 which is to say that they're not necessarily licensed  
4 for a specific patent but they're not unable to obtain  
5 that license either.

6 That is frankly by and large how a lot of  
7 standard setting happens. A license is made available.  
8 Some parties, because they want to get certainty around  
9 their rights, will go ahead and take a license others  
10 may choose not to. That's always an option.

11 In this particular case of course we want as  
12 many people as possible to agree to a license because  
13 obviously that does reduce the likelihood of legal  
14 disputes in the future, certain bad actors, either  
15 inside or outside the standard space, but there's always  
16 the option to move forward without that.

17 And the license that we make available today is  
18 the license that we're going to make available to anyone  
19 at any time on into the future as well. So if you don't  
20 choose to take a license today, maybe you'll choose it  
21 in five years or ten years or whenever you feel like you  
22 might need to do so.

23 The only thing I would sort of finish on because  
24 I think the horse is fairly alive, but I see one leg  
25 kicking, I just wanted to sort of underscore one of the

1 things that Jonathan talked about which is this notion  
2 that you have to find real world solutions that work for  
3 the broadest set of people possible and you try to make  
4 that happen as best you can. We're here today to solve  
5 a very perplexing problem. It's our customer's number 1  
6 problem, which is the email is not very productive  
7 today for them because so much of it is unwanted.

8           We have a technology solution. The technology  
9 solution in Sender ID is something broadly, both AOL,  
10 Earthlink, Microsoft, Sendmail and others all have  
11 expressed a willingness to go forward and adopt and  
12 utilize. We have technology choice within what we're  
13 talking about, and that technology choice also allows us  
14 to steer clear of some of the their error IP disputes,  
15 which unfortunately we've had to discuss and is  
16 productive to discuss today.

17           Nevertheless there are ways around that, and I  
18 think what's important is to realize we have a practical  
19 solution that's ready to go that can be implemented  
20 today. We can have a real world positive impact on  
21 customers, and one thing I did want to make sure we  
22 don't lose sight of the fact that this is about  
23 consumers at the end of their day and their best  
24 interests.

25           MS. ROBBINS: Before I get to your comment,

1 Scott, I just want to ask Dan a question. If Sender ID  
2 does emerge as the email authentication standard with  
3 the licensing intact, do you think there will be in  
4 effect on the open source community's ability to compete  
5 in the email space?

6 MR. QUINLAN: I think it may have a negative  
7 effect. I can't say for certain that it would, and I  
8 would encourage people to explore SPF and to publish  
9 records for it to see how well it works. SpamAssassin  
10 currently supports SPF, and we do SPF checks based upon  
11 the unincumbered portion of the Mail From.

12 It is kind of a concern to us that Microsoft  
13 has said that they will not be fully supporting the Mail  
14 From portion of the specification and will be  
15 encouraging their vendors and partners to only support  
16 PRA fully and incumbered portions of the spec and  
17 to not fully support Mail From, although they are  
18 encouraging people to publish records, which is good,  
19 but it does kind of seem that they're saying there isn't  
20 an issue, and open source community has nothing to fear,  
21 but we want people to only really fully support the  
22 encumbered part of the spec, and given some of Microsoft  
23 past statements about open source, I think it is  
24 reasonable for us to be kind of concerned about that.

25 To talk for a moment about some comments that

1 Jonathan made, reciprocity is not one of the major  
2 concerns that we have with the licensing. If you look  
3 at our new Apache license, the new version of it, it  
4 does have some similar defensive claims around patents  
5 and technology contributed to Apache, so that is not one  
6 of our major concerns. We're more concerned with the  
7 sub-licensing and the separate execute requirement.

8 MS. ROBBINS: Don't those provisions though help  
9 in terms of the defensive right so that you can't sue  
10 someone unless you have them signing an executed  
11 license?

12 MR. QUINLAN: That is the position that  
13 Microsoft has taken. Our attorney disagrees with that  
14 essentially.

15 MR. KAEFER: I've never heard of that happening  
16 before, attorneys disagreeing.

17 MR. QUINLAN: One other real minor comment about  
18 the W3C, we actually are or probably me more personally  
19 experiencing because I'm not sure what the Apache  
20 position is on this, but the W3C patent policy is  
21 excellent, and if it included sub-licensing, then it  
22 would be perfect.

23 MS. ROBBINS: I know, Scott, you wanted to make  
24 a comment.

25 MR. BRADNER: Just a couple little things. One

1 thing, I thought it might be useful to know, we've been  
2 focusing on a particular license being offered and an  
3 IPR statement being offered by Microsoft. It might be  
4 interesting to note that within a week or two when  
5 Microsoft made that particular statement about  
6 licensing, Cisco also provided an IPR statement about a  
7 core technology, a way to secure TCP itself, and they  
8 took a somewhat different approach, and I thought it  
9 would be useful to just show that kind of different ways  
10 you can do things.

11 Cisco's approach was if indeed these standards  
12 were adopted, then anybody could implement it under RAND  
13 and went on to say, but we define RAND as being, we will  
14 not enforce the patent against anybody who doesn't sue  
15 us, and that specifically means an open source -- as  
16 long as open source doesn't decide to sue Cisco over  
17 implementation of an IETF protocol, then anybody can use  
18 it, and Cisco simply will not enforce it.

19 That's a different take on it, but even that  
20 take, just to set the stage of the sensitivity to IPR,  
21 in standards processes including the IPR, even that took  
22 a great deal of discussion in the working group to get  
23 people to understand what the implications were and what  
24 the issues were on it.

25 In the end, the working group offhand decided

1 that it was reasonable enough to continue to work on  
2 this technology, despite the -- again it's sort of a  
3 patent application on a patent, so I think that was just  
4 an alternate way to approach the same problem.

5 MS. ROBBINS: Scott, I have a question for you.  
6 If Sender ID's license or license terms stay the same  
7 with the non sub-licensable provision, is it possible  
8 that Sender ID will be adopted on a scale large enough  
9 to be effective?

10 MR. BRADNER: I couldn't tell. That's an open  
11 source issue. As I said earlier, that we have  
12 relatively few players in the software business for this  
13 category of core function, some of which are commercial  
14 and some of which are open source.

15 If some part of the open source community at the  
16 end of the day believes that they can cannot implement  
17 it because of some of the provisions of some of the  
18 licenses it certainly will do things. It will not  
19 likely effect the vast majority of users which are on --  
20 email users who are on Hotmail and things like that.

21 It's more of a question in the enterprise  
22 space. A lot of the enterprise space is using  
23 commercial product of one kind or another, even if it's  
24 a repackaged open source version.

25 So I can't answer that. I don't think anybody

1 can answer that. I think it's a theoretically worry.  
2 Whether it's a practical worry or not, you can't tell  
3 until it happens.

4 MS. ROBBINS: Okay. I see that the time now is  
5 10:30, so we only have about 15 more minutes left on  
6 this panel, so I would like to now open it up to  
7 audience questions. The gentleman in the red tie?

8 MR. MCCARTHY: Is this on? My name is Mark  
9 McCarthy. I'm from VISA. I would like to thank NIST  
10 and the FTC for this workshop, and, Colleen, you in  
11 particular for this panel. I've been in a lot of FTC  
12 workshops, both as a participant and in the audience,  
13 and I think that this was an excellent one. It really  
14 did focus a lot of the issues that we need to focus on  
15 in order to go forward in a cooperative fashion.

16 For us at VISA and with other financial  
17 institutions, I talked to some of my friends from  
18 American Express before the panel, we all have concerns  
19 about getting this issue moving forward. For us the  
20 problem is spam, of course, but phishing is a major  
21 concern for us.

22 We've taken some steps to protect ourselves. We  
23 worked with the FTC and the Treasury Department, the  
24 Better Business Bureau call for action back in June to  
25 get consumer education out there to let them know about

1 the dangers of phishing emails and the frauds involved,  
2 but it's even better if email authentication at the  
3 domain level can make sure or at least make it less  
4 likely that these kind of emails don't get into  
5 consumer's inboxes to begin with, so we think it's  
6 important to move this process forward.

7 My questions are two: Number 1, in terms of  
8 standard settings. We've all heard the discussions  
9 about IP and other concerns, and VISA is one of the  
10 biggest IP holders, patent holders in the financial  
11 services world, so we know those issues, but what's the  
12 process for moving forward in terms of standards? Is it  
13 -- maybe Scott, is there a reopening of the IETF  
14 working group or multiple working groups?

15 The second question is on the issue that was  
16 talked about about an hour ago, so you've probably  
17 forgotten about it, but it's the political speech  
18 question. There the issue seems to be if you can figure  
19 out the sender of the email, then it's only one small  
20 step to finding out who the actual person is.

21 This is to you, Annalee, and to Paula, is there  
22 a role for the federal government to set standards for  
23 the terms and conditions for access to that kind of  
24 information once you found out the identity of the email  
25 sender?

1           Thanks very much.

2           MS. ROBBINS:  Maybe, Scott, do you want to take  
3 the first question?

4           MR. BRADNER:  The people in the IETF have not  
5 stopped thinking about this question just because the  
6 MARID working group was closed.  There are other  
7 activities.  We are going to be involved in another  
8 aspect of that at this time, but it's been delayed until  
9 the next IETF meeting.

10           I fully actually expect more work to come  
11 forward, and as Dave Crocker, who you're going to hear  
12 from later today and I think tomorrow, has put it:  That  
13 the IETF is good at taking something where we understand  
14 the problem and understand the set of solutions and  
15 working out the details of the solutions, no standards  
16 body is particularly good at inventing new solutions on  
17 the fly.

18           There are other solutions for different parts of  
19 this problem, which are coming and re-gelling, and as  
20 they do gel, the IETF certainly is going to be pursuing  
21 those areas and standardizing in those phases, once we  
22 understand them better.

23           MS. ROBBINS:  Paula or Annalee, do you want to  
24 address the second question?

25           MS. NEWITZ:  I can.  There are already laws that

1 govern how people can gain access to the true names of  
2 individuals that have sent out any anonymous email. It  
3 depends on your jurisdiction, but generally there needs  
4 to be some kind of lawsuit that's been initiated, and in  
5 most of the cases that we see, it's almost always some  
6 kind of libel or defamation or trade secret type suit  
7 because these are usually whistleblowers or people  
8 complaining about companies.

9           So in that lawsuit a subpoena must be issued.  
10 It's a subpoena for subscriber information, which is any  
11 information you've given to your ISP or whatever group  
12 it is that's managing your email at the time that you  
13 subscribe, so that could be as little as a name. It  
14 could be as much as name, address, phone number, all  
15 kinds of other stuff.

16           Generally the practice now is that when your ISP  
17 -- I'm just going to use ISPs as an example, when your  
18 ISPs receives that subpoena, they generally notify you.  
19 You usually get about ten days to two weeks to try to  
20 quash that subpoena, if you choose to do so, and if you  
21 can get a lawyer.

22           One of the problems that we found again and  
23 again is that generally these cases do not get brought  
24 in the area where the person is whose information is  
25 being subpoenaed, so like say I live in Pennsylvania. I

1 posted something on a Yahoo! message board, so the  
2 subpoena is served in California where Yahoo! is, so it's  
3 very difficult for me living in Pennsylvania to secure  
4 legal representation in California to try to quash that  
5 subpoena.

6 So it puts a great burden on the person who is  
7 trying to engage in speech, and indeed I think does in  
8 many ways get people into not speaking because they fear  
9 this kind of legal process.

10 MS. ROBBINS: Before I get to the question in  
11 the back, there's a question card that I have that  
12 addresses that issue that you just talked about,  
13 Annalee.

14 The question card says: "It is important to  
15 note that authentication of an email address does not  
16 necessarily imply the authentication of the individual  
17 using that address. I can get an anonymously named  
18 account at Yahoo!, but the email account will be  
19 authenticated coming through Yahoo!"

20 Is that true?

21 MS. NEWITZ: You can't get an anonymous account  
22 with Yahoo! This is a question that comes up a lot.  
23 People will say to me, "Well, why don't you just -- if  
24 you want to speak anonymously, why don't you just sign  
25 up at Yahoo! or Hotmail with a fake name?," so the

1 question is, do we really want to make honest people  
2 dishonest in order to speak anonymously, and I say no.

3 MS. ROBBINS: Do you want to clarify?

4 MR. ANDERSON: Dave Anderson, A-N-D-E-R-S-O-N.  
5 The forensics that are available using IP addresses  
6 today, Annalee, are such that you would have to have a  
7 real incompetent attorney to not be able to figure out  
8 who you were based on spoofing. If there are not other  
9 mechanisms created such as sites or such as ISPs that  
10 will not allow you to track back, you're going to get  
11 found out very easily, so I would suggest authentication  
12 isn't going to change that picture much at all.

13 MS. ROBBINS: There's a question back there on  
14 the left.

15 MS. GRANT: Hi, I'm Susan Grant from the  
16 National Consumers League. We've heard about the  
17 intangible costs of authentication in terms of the  
18 potential to chill free speech and discourage  
19 whistleblowing. Can any of the panelists comment on  
20 potential tangible costs to the end user, either directly  
21 or indirectly, for the ability to authenticate or for the  
22 ability to remain anonymous and what impact that might  
23 have on individual users, small businesses and small  
24 organizations?

25 MS. ROBBINS: Jonathan, would you like to

1 answer?

2 MR. ZUCK: Sure, I'm happy to address that. I  
3 think the tangible costs to consumers and small  
4 businesses would be a negative one. I mean, the bottom  
5 line is that the costs associated with spam and with  
6 online fraud in the form of phishing and other vehicles  
7 is so high right now that everyone is clamoring for some  
8 kind of solution. There's not an implementation clause  
9 for a particular end user or a small business to have  
10 authentication in place.

11 This community instead is spending millions and  
12 millions of dollars on their own little versions of  
13 filtering software or whitelisting or blacklisting and  
14 trying everything they can to spend whatever money they  
15 have to try to stem this problem.

16 So the bottom line now is that while we've had  
17 this panel, 200 more messages have arrived in my inbox  
18 telling me things I need and somehow both Citibank and  
19 EBay have lost my password in that time frame as well.

20 So the bottom line is that the real costs are  
21 associated with the problems being addressed, and the  
22 costs that will be born through an authentication system  
23 are going to be born by the huge ISPs and others that  
24 are going to be doing that authentication on behalf of  
25 users, and they're already bearing huge costs in the

1 form of filtering out as well.

2 So everybody will save money and increased  
3 productivity I think with authentication in place.

4 MS. ROBBINS: I think Duane wants to also  
5 respond.

6 MR. BERLIN: One example of a cost that's  
7 currently being borne is the lack of an effective way to  
8 deal with authenticated emails is a number of legitimate  
9 senders of commercial emails that do not hide their  
10 identify, do not engage in any other practices that are  
11 within the commonplace menu of the spammers are being  
12 blocked by the ISPs for various reasons based on voting  
13 or imprecise internal standards that the ISPs themselves  
14 implement.

15 And these are a tremendous cost to the small and  
16 mid size businesses that attempt to use email  
17 legitimately and aren't trying to hide their identities  
18 so a reconciliation of the process that is aimed at  
19 those that are specifically trying to hide their  
20 identity would bring tremendous savings to those  
21 businesses who are trying to engage in legitimate  
22 commercial speech and really on a practical level being  
23 deprived privately of their ability to do that.

24 MS. ROBBINS: There's a question all the way in  
25 the back by the door.

1           MR. BAKER: Phillip Baker with VeriSign. Thank  
2 you very much for holding this meeting. Point to Dan.  
3 I was with the web team when we were having the fight  
4 with Gofer. The thing that actually killed Gofer was  
5 when the university for which Gofer originated decided  
6 to start exercising copyright over the Gofer code, and  
7 that was what killed them. That allowed us to beat  
8 them, so you actually were making a worse point than you  
9 could have there.

10           The point of the GPL was it came out of an era  
11 where university copyrights would be public, with public  
12 money and then turned into private property somewhere  
13 along the line in a very suspicious way.

14           I think what we've got here with the patent  
15 issue is very different. Patents are a very different  
16 form of property and trying to squeeze everything into  
17 the GPL ain't going to work, but the other thing that  
18 doesn't seem to be working is the sub-licensing issue,  
19 and in particular this whole myriad of bilateral  
20 agreements that you seem to be getting worried about,  
21 that if I have to have a bilateral agreement with  
22 Microsoft and Intel and everyone of the other 50  
23 potential IP holders that might be involved in a  
24 moderately seized IP.

25           So maybe what we need to do here is to change

1 the model, and there is actually a legal model in  
2 existence that's being used in other forms, and that's  
3 the rule book. If you joined the stock exchange or  
4 metals exchange, you sign the rule book of the exchange,  
5 and then you agree to undertake certain -- you make  
6 certain undertakings that you agree to and you get  
7 certain rights back in return so instead of having to  
8 call a contract with every other member of the exchange  
9 to say you're going to recognize the contracts, you have  
10 a contract with the exchange, and then the exchange has  
11 the contract with the other person.

12           Maybe now that the MARID thing is kind of  
13 settled down and people have stopped getting quite so  
14 paranoid about the situation, maybe we could look at  
15 that type of model and maybe get that situation, because  
16 Scott is right, what's happened here is not that  
17 Microsoft did something that was unusual or something  
18 that was completely out of the ordinary.

19           What happened was that Microsoft did something,  
20 and people noticed that, oh, look, the whole open source  
21 movement and the whole movement and the whole way that  
22 IP is being licensed, those two do not add up. There's  
23 inconsistency, and we need to get over it, and we can't  
24 get over it by simply stamping our feet and saying, it  
25 has to be my way or the highway because you don't have

1 the patents.

2 MR. QUINLAN: I think the analogy made as to why  
3 GPL is a good one because we have a similar situation  
4 with Sender ID where the SPF standard was out in the  
5 open by the open source community, and in essence a  
6 company tried to take it private by adding a portion of  
7 their own technology to it that wasn't encumbered beyond  
8 what the original specification was, and that's why SPF  
9 is free to use for everybody and PRA is not.

10 MS. ROBBINS: We have time for one more  
11 question, the gentlemen with the beard.

12 MR. HAMMER: Michael Hammer, H-A-M-M-E-R.  
13 I did participate in MARID and the SPF group and what  
14 not. First off I would like to say this is really about  
15 open standards, not necessarily open source, and one of  
16 the concerns that I had when MARID was dissolved, the  
17 indication of my ATF was go out, submit the drafts as  
18 experimental, let's see what works out in awhile.

19 Now, SPF was against public records on SPF 1,  
20 and when people put those records out there, what they  
21 were really doing was making a claim as far as the RFC  
22 2822 mail fraud, the domain.

23 Recently Microsoft has unilaterally decided not  
24 to apply PRA against SPF 2.0. Instead they're claiming  
25 it against SPF 1 records. This breaks the intent of the

1 publisher of the records. It causes legitimate mail to  
2 be rejected, so my question would be for Mr. Kaefer.

3 Why did Microsoft decide to apply these checks  
4 against SPF 1 knowing that it would break the intent of  
5 the publishers?

6 MR. KAEFER: I have to admit this is one of  
7 those cases where I'm not an expert, but we have one in  
8 the audience, and if it would be okay, we'll have Harry  
9 respond to this.

10 MR. CASE: My name is Harry Case, and I work on  
11 the technical aspects of Sender ID for Microsoft, and I  
12 wanted to address the issue that has just been raised.

13 First of all I want to point out that we did not  
14 unilaterally decide to make this decision. There was  
15 some significant discussion about this in the MARID  
16 working group and indeed afterwards, and the very strong  
17 feedback we got was that it was important to preserve  
18 backwards compatibility with domains that had  
19 already published SPF records. That's the first point I  
20 would like to make.

21 The second point is that we've looked at this  
22 fairly closely, and we believe for the vast majority of  
23 domains that published SPF records, that the content of  
24 that record would be identical regardless of whether the  
25 Mail From check or the PRA check are being implemented,

1 and rather than impose the requirement on all domains to  
2 publish two identical records in the DNS, we felt it  
3 made far more sense and was far more efficient to simply  
4 have one record that is used for both checks and  
5 provided provisions or mechanism for domains that do  
6 need to make distinct records for each check available,  
7 so they can do that if they need to but that's on an  
8 exceptional basis.

9 MS. ROBBINS: I want to thank all the panelists  
10 for joining us this morning. I think that we've had a  
11 really rich discussion about these issues, and we are  
12 again now going to take a break. There are refreshments  
13 in the back. I believe there's coffee and bagels and  
14 all sorts of goodies.

15 Thank you, and we'll see you at 11.

16 (Applause.)

17 (Break in the proceedings.)

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PANEL 2: EMAIL AUTHENTICATION PROPOSALS:  
2 CRYPTOGRAPHIC APPROACHES  
3 MODERATOR: DONNA F. DODSON, NIST  
4 PANEL MEMBERS:  
5 MILES LIBBY, Yahoo!  
6 JIM FENTON, Cisco Systems, Inc.  
7 DAVE CROCKER, Brandenburg InternetWorking  
8

9 MS. DODSON: Good morning. My name is Donna  
10 Dodson. I'm with the National Institute of Standards  
11 and Technology, and we, at NIST, are very pleased to be  
12 co-hosting the E Authentication Summit with FTC  
13 today. It's delightful to see so many people  
14 participating in this, and I think the morning session,  
15 the first session, really set up the business  
16 requirements and some of the privacy issues and some of  
17 the legal issues that we need to think about as we move  
18 forward with dealing with the problem of spam and email.

19 What we're going to do in this particular  
20 session is to look at three technical proposals and have  
21 an understanding of some of the technical options that  
22 are out there. In particular these three technical  
23 proposals deal in some very different ways, but have an  
24 underpinning of cryptography with them, and as everybody  
25 knows, we used to think of cryptography as being

1 primarily used for confidentiality, and in today's world  
2 of business, the use of cryptography for integrity and  
3 authentication really has taken precedence and has taken  
4 hold.

5           There are always some understanding when one  
6 starts to look at cryptography with scalability, intra  
7 operability, all those good words when you look at  
8 something as massive as email.

9           We're going to run this session a little bit  
10 differently than the previous one in that we have three  
11 proposals today that are going to be discussed. These  
12 are all three RFCs that will be discussed, and I would  
13 like to hold audience questions for the last 20 minutes  
14 of these presentations, so that you can get a feel for  
15 the technical underpinnings of each one of them.

16           I think it ought to create an opportunity to ask  
17 some very good questions and compare some of the  
18 different solutions that are presented today, and I  
19 would like to ask each one of the speakers at this  
20 session and the following sessions to really make sure  
21 that they're using the microphones because people in the  
22 back have said they're not able to hear.

23           If you're not able to hear us, please raise your  
24 hand, and we'll use that as a signal, not as a question,  
25 but as a signal that you can't hear, so you're able to

1 pick up everything okay? Very good.

2 All right. Our first presentation today will be  
3 on DomainKeys by Miles Libbey from Yahoo! Mail, and with  
4 that, I'll let you get started.

5 MR. LIBBEY: Good morning. I'm Miles Libbey.  
6 I'm the Anti-Spam Product Manager for Yahoo! Mail, and I  
7 am going to talk about DomainKeys.

8 When we started thinking about sender  
9 authentication, we reflected on our experience in Yahoo!  
10 Mail. We've been running a reputation engine in Yahoo!  
11 Mail as part of our anti spam efforts for the last five  
12 years, launched in 1999, and it's based on IP addresses,  
13 and we found that IP addresses are really insufficient  
14 for email identity. They don't work well in a number of  
15 cases.

16 First, they don't work very well with the email  
17 service providers. This is a case where a company  
18 outsources their email sending to aid another company  
19 that specializes in email sending. So when a company  
20 does this, and ESP sends mail to these other companies,  
21 they frequently consolidate all of their sendings  
22 through a certain small set of IP addresses, and this  
23 makes it hard for a reputation engine to determine the  
24 difference between the reputation of one sender versus  
25 another.

1           Similarly, IP addresses don't survive  
2 forwarding, so when EBay, for instance, sends a mail to  
3 somebody who forwards their mail, when the end  
4 recipients receives the mail, their reputation engine  
5 thinks of the mail as coming from the forwarding mail  
6 system, not the initial author of the mail, and since  
7 forwarding systems generally forward all mail, they end  
8 up having a very mixed reputation.

9           Some of the mail will have very good reputations  
10 and some will have very bad reputations, but by using  
11 IPs, the reputation systems aren't able to distinguish  
12 between the two.

13           Finally the IP addresses are invisible to the  
14 user for the most part. They don't know or care about  
15 IP addresses, so when we think about reputation systems,  
16 we think about using the domain, typically the frontal  
17 domain in the body of an email.

18           So the DomainKeys technology is actually pretty  
19 simple. First what happens is the domain owner self  
20 generates a public and private key pair. They then  
21 publish that public portion of that key to a new  
22 standardized DNS text record. The public private keys  
23 are solely determined by that domain owner, and this  
24 DomainKeys is actually just as secure as DNS, so many,  
25 many users and companies are using things like Web

1 Services Today. DomainKeys is as secure as that.

2           The DomainKeys then -- domain owner then can  
3 revoke the domain key as well, and actually the  
4 DomainKeys allows for the domain to have multiple keys  
5 per domain, so this enables a domain to give out a key  
6 to an ESP, so you can have multiple identities. You  
7 actually can trace a particular key to a particular user  
8 name, and if you were to give out a key to an ESP, you  
9 can only revoke that key after your contract is  
10 finished.

11           So once you've generated then the set up  
12 portion, then it's time to move on to something you can  
13 verify, so outbound email is signed with this private  
14 key, so you put the private key into your mail server  
15 software. The mail server software performs a  
16 mathematical algorithm and generates a digital signature  
17 which then is put into the header in the email.

18           The digital signature covered the headers of the  
19 email as well as the body so the actual DomainKey  
20 header actually adds about 150 bytes to a message.

21           Then the email send off is normal, so when the  
22 receiving system receives that email, they find the  
23 domain in the body of that email, lookup the DomainKey  
24 record from the DNS record and verify -- perform another  
25 mathematical algorithm with the signature, the DomainKey

1 and the content of the email. They can run this  
2 mathematical algorithm to verify this message was indeed  
3 send by the author of the message.

4           So we really designed DomainKeys with  
5 flexibility in mind and trying to minimize adoption  
6 hurdles, so we wanted to reuse existing hardware such as  
7 DNS and software to really minimize the deployment  
8 costs, so we're using standard sign-in technologies such  
9 as RSA. This also enables us to use other technologies  
10 or allows other technologies to use digital signatures  
11 and cryptography in the future.

12           For instance, in the future one might use the  
13 Bounce Address Tag Validation with DomainKeys. By  
14 using DNS to distribute the keys, I think that this  
15 enables the use of DNS caching to have significant  
16 performance benefits.

17           So there's a number of use cases that come to  
18 mind when examining any center authentication  
19 technology. One is when an ESP sends mail on behalf of  
20 a company, so the company could give their ESP a private  
21 key to use for sign-in, and obviously publish the public  
22 portion of that key into their DNS record. You can  
23 actually train that key to be used for a particular user  
24 name, such as sales ad or marketing ads, and then once  
25 your contract is done, you can revoke it or you can

1 revoke it for any other reason.

2           You could also delegate your subdomain of your  
3 DNS record to that email service provider, and this will  
4 give the service provider responsibility for managing  
5 the DNS as well as the mail server software, and again  
6 you can revoke that delegation at any time.

7           Another use case is the mailing list for  
8 discussions, so there are generally two cases in mailing  
9 lists. One is that for mailing lists that don't change  
10 content, so in this case the signature is generally not  
11 broken, and you can -- the receiving system can verify  
12 that the original author sent that message, so the  
13 mailing list can actually choose which reputation it  
14 wants to apply to its email, whether it wants the  
15 reputation of itself applied to the email or the if it  
16 wants the reputation of the original author of the  
17 message applied to its email, and it can choose whether  
18 to sign the message or not.

19           For mailing changes that do change the content  
20 such as Yahoo! Groups, which has an ad in an --  
21 advertising in an unsubscribed options at the bottom of  
22 the email in terms of subject there are a couple options  
23 for them. One option is to add a sender header, and  
24 thus take responsibility for that message, and then  
25 resign the message and claim it from Yahoo! Groups, for

1 instance. This actually is likely what the ISP wants  
2 the group to do. They want to be able to apply the  
3 reputation of the mailing list to that email.

4 So another case in the email world is in  
5 forwarding. Forwarding is actually quite simple in the  
6 DomainKeys. The original author signs the mail using  
7 DomainKeys and the message is verified using DomainKeys.

8 Another use case is when various web pages have  
9 news pages such as send this page to a friend, so if  
10 you're on the New York Times web site, for instance, you  
11 can send this message or send the page as an email to  
12 somebody, so the news source can also claim authorship  
13 of this mail. They have a number of options as well.  
14 They can set the from address to be "news articles at New  
15 York Times," for instance, or they can set the adjustment  
16 to be the user on the computer and put the sender  
17 address to be "news articles at New York Times" and claim  
18 authorship or sign the message and claim authorship that  
19 way.

20 They could also set the reply to header as the  
21 user's address so that if the recipient actually clicks  
22 on that reply then the message will end up back at the  
23 user that initiated the sending.

24 So we could also talk about licensing for  
25 DomainKeys. Yahoo! has filed two defensive patents

1 surrounding DomainKeys. Our patent license is really  
2 designed to allow freedom to operate while protecting  
3 the industry, so the highlights of our license are that  
4 it's royalty free, it's sub-licensable, and it's  
5 perpetual unless you sue Yahoo! or other implementer over  
6 DomainKeys.

7 We also do not require any registration. You're  
8 granted a license by simply copying and pasting the  
9 license there.

10 So there's a number of issues that come up with  
11 when you're talking about any cryptography solution.  
12 One is CPU cost. Sendmail actually did a study on the  
13 CPU cost this past June on DomainKeys, and they found  
14 that running DomainKeys added between 8 and 16 percent  
15 CPU cost to mail server software. So this was actually  
16 quite nice.

17 Generally mail server software is not CPU bound,  
18 and we feel like this kind of CPU cost is not going to  
19 be significant for the vast majority of senders. What  
20 is CPU cost? It would be by doing a cryptographic  
21 signature, the mail server software -- hardware needs to  
22 perform additional operations, additional mathematical  
23 operations, and this is CPU intensive or could be CPU  
24 intensive.

25 Another issue that comes across frequently is

1 one that is a replay, so this is the case -- so while  
2 DomainKeys enables forwarding to exist spammers could  
3 potentially use this against us, so a spammer could sign  
4 up for a free service such as Yahoo!, send themselves  
5 some mail and replay that message off to -- and send it  
6 over and over and over again to lots of different  
7 people.

8           This is not really an authentication issue.  
9 It's more a reputation issue. Once Yahoo! has enabled a  
10 user to Sendmail. We are in fact claiming the mail is  
11 coming from Yahoo!, so by replaying your own identity,  
12 you can ruin or harm the reputation that you already  
13 have, but the original message was authorized and you  
14 can't change it in any way, and you can't change -- you  
15 can't replay a message from high value identity mail  
16 such as EBay or Citibank or what have you.

17           Another issue is that of message integrity. So  
18 when the message is signed with DomainKeys, we are  
19 protecting both the content of the email, we were saying  
20 this email is indeed created by the author of the  
21 message as well as it came from this person.

22           So small changes to the message will invalidate  
23 the signature, and say if you add text to the bottom of  
24 the body, no longer will the message be authored by the  
25 original sender. You need to -- the DomainKeys check

1 will begin.

2           So one solution to this is that whenever changes  
3 to the messages are being made is the changer can  
4 actually resign the received message and thus claim  
5 ownership of the mail.

6           So DomainKeys, it was submitted to IETF. The  
7 latest implementation was sent to the IETF in mid  
8 August. Yahoo! Mail is in the final stages of deployment  
9 today and SBC, British Telecom, and Rogers  
10 implementations will follow shortly. Similarly, for  
11 verification, Yahoo! Mail, SBC, British Telecomm, Rogers  
12 will all begin verification deployment very shortly.

13           We're also receiving reasonably strong industry  
14 adoption. GMail has already begun signing all its  
15 mail. Sify last week began signing its mail. ISP in  
16 India, SkyList. A direct mail ESP has begin signing,  
17 and AOL and Earthlink have also indicated their interest  
18 in testing.

19           We have released a royalty free open source  
20 reference implementation of DomainKeys on source forge  
21 to enable other MTA developers to have an easier job of  
22 implementing DomainKeys.

23           Today, Sendmail, Key Mail are proposed actively  
24 using DomainKeys. There is an exchange version that's  
25 coming out from CERN, the specific one that created

1 the Internet. Several other commercial or mail server  
2 software systems have announced support such as Port25,  
3 Omni IT, E-Type and Active Software.

4 So you can find more information about the  
5 specifications on the Source Forge site  
6 DomainKeys.SourceForge.Net.

7 Thank you.

8 (Applause.)

9 MS. DODSON: Our second panelist will be Jim  
10 Fenton of Cisco Systems, and he's going to be talking  
11 about an RFC Identified Internet Mail or IIM. I  
12 keep writing it down IMM. Sorry about that.

13 MR. FENTON: Good morning. I would like to talk  
14 to you a little bit about Cisco's message signing  
15 proposal Identified Internet Mail, and I'm going to talk  
16 to you about it mostly from the standpoint of what it  
17 means to users of email and to administrators of email  
18 domains that would be involved in using it.

19 Let me start by talking about sort of what we  
20 were trying to accomplish with Identified Internet  
21 mail. We began with the notion that we shouldn't break  
22 email as a whole. The reason that we have the problems  
23 that we have is because email is a very successful  
24 medium. The spammers wouldn't be using it if that  
25 weren't the case.

1           So we want to keep the positive aspects that  
2 people can send to others without introduction. There  
3 is some degree of anonymity. Of course there was a lot  
4 of discussion about that earlier, but to the extent that  
5 there is anonymity now, we wanted to preserve that, and  
6 we want people to be able to continue to send email  
7 independent of where, in the Internet, they're  
8 submitting their Mail From, so if they've traveling,  
9 perhaps they want to be able to send messages from their  
10 hotel or from their cell phone or their PDA or something  
11 of that sort.

12           So our goals are here as much social as they are  
13 technical. When we talk about anonymity, we believe  
14 that there's a strong distinction between a message  
15 being anonymous and a message being fraudulent. If  
16 somebody wants to use an unknown email address to send a  
17 message to someone else, I don't have an objection to  
18 that. I do have an objection if they use my email  
19 address to send a message to someone else.

20           We want to try and help this get adopted by  
21 requiring as few changes in the infrastructure as  
22 possible, so some of the things that might have to  
23 change are mail servers known as mail transfer agents  
24 and operators of mailing lists.

25           We want to try and make it so that if a message

1 ought to succeed, we want to try and find a way for  
2 messages to pass authentication than to try and find a  
3 way to throw them away, so we're trying to accommodate  
4 the common behaviors of mailing lists and mail servers,  
5 and we're also trying to help adoption by making the  
6 trust base for this something that's very light weight,  
7 already existing to a large extent, ultimately based on  
8 the Internet domain name system, but yet something that  
9 will scale very well, and we'll talk about the  
10 importance of that later.

11           Finally we think that the ultimate solution to  
12 these problems is going to involve accreditation and  
13 reputation systems, and we want to have something that  
14 is reliable enough as an email identifier that people  
15 can have something to base those systems on.

16           So our model is maybe a little bit different  
17 than the authentication as it was introduced by John  
18 Levine earlier. We consider that there are two parts to  
19 what we do. We authenticate the message, and note that  
20 I'm saying authenticate the message and not authenticate  
21 the sender.

22           We're trying to determine that the message that  
23 we received hasn't been modified in transit, maybe  
24 subject to a cut and paste attack or altered by -- well,  
25 just some ownership server transmission problem, and

1 then the second part of this is that we want to  
2 determine whoever it was that sent it, we're not asking  
3 who it is, but whoever it was that sent the message we  
4 want to determine if they were authorized by the people  
5 that ran the domain.

6 We consider the addresses to be the property, if  
7 you will, of whoever is registered for that domain, so  
8 the administrator of the domain should have the right to  
9 delegate that authority to individual users.

10 People have a tendency to confuse email  
11 addresses with identity. They're not the same thing.  
12 People do change ISPs. Addresses get reassigned to  
13 different people I'm sure. People change companies, and  
14 just because you have a particular email address at a  
15 particular time doesn't mean that you will always have  
16 that address or that authorization from that domain, and  
17 it also doesn't mean that the domain administrator, if  
18 they really wanted to, couldn't appropriate that for  
19 some other use.

20 So this is a diagram of sort of a typical  
21 message flow. There are lots of variations on it.  
22 Signing and verification messages can happen in  
23 different places in the system, but I'm kind of  
24 illustrating the common case here. Someone submits a  
25 message through their own originating domain. A mail

1 servers does the signing. They don't need any new  
2 software on their PC or whatever.

3           It passes through the Internet to the  
4 recipient's domain. A mail server does the verification  
5 there and consults with the originating domain to find  
6 out whether the key that was used to sign the message,  
7 which is sent in the message in our case, whether that  
8 key is authorized by the originating domain to be used  
9 with that email address, and if both those tests pass,  
10 then normally the message is marked to indicate they  
11 passed the test and passed the recipient.

12           In the longer term, the recipient domain can  
13 also apply some of their own policy. One of the  
14 important aspects of our proposal is that there's the  
15 ability of a sending domain to publish a policy that  
16 says, we sign a hundred percent of our mail messages.

17           If you receive an unsigned message that is  
18 supposedly from us, it's probably not something that you  
19 should trust, so it supports the anonymity by a domain  
20 that doesn't have that policy. People can send messages  
21 unsigned, and they'll be treated in some manner by the  
22 recipient, perhaps not sorted into as high a priority  
23 mailbox as signed messages, but when there's a policy  
24 from the originating domain that says, we intend to sign  
25 all of our messages and the recipient gets one that

1 isn't signed, they can do something that's somewhat more  
2 drastic in terms of either warning the user or  
3 potentially even blocking the message in order to  
4 respond to that policy.

5           Finally, we expect that reputation and  
6 accreditation services will be part of the framework and  
7 although we aren't addressing it in our proposal  
8 directly, we think in a very similar sort of transaction  
9 as you do with the originating domain could be done with  
10 the reputation service in order to find out something  
11 about the originator's -- how you should deal with that  
12 particular address that you've just verified.

13           We think that there are a lot of cases where  
14 user level keys will be important, and I want to  
15 distinguish user level keys as distinct from user  
16 identities like I mentioned earlier.

17           We think that there are a lot of use cases where  
18 people will need to sign their own messages. People  
19 will send their messages from outside their domain.  
20 They'll be traveling. There are some domains, a lot of  
21 you probably have college alumni associations that give  
22 out email addresses, and those domains might in the  
23 long-term want to support the ability for you to send  
24 your mail directly as you do now, maybe with some  
25 software on your PC that does sign-in for you, and don't

1 have to route it through the college or organization of  
2 whatever sort.

3           When you have these sorts of capabilities, you  
4 want to operate on the principle of least privileged.  
5 You don't want to give people authority, a key  
6 authorization if you will, that will allow them to do  
7 more than they ought to do. I wouldn't like everyone  
8 that went to my college to be able to send email as any  
9 address at the college.

10           Likewise, if I was a company that wanted to  
11 contract with a marketing partner to conduct some sort  
12 of an email campaign or perhaps to send benefits  
13 messages to my employees, I wouldn't like to -- it  
14 requires a higher level of trust if I was to give them a  
15 key that was authorized or for them to generate a key  
16 that I authorized that's authorized for any address in  
17 the domain.

18           It helps the relationship, it requires a lower  
19 level of trust if you can give them a key that's more  
20 specifically authorized.

21           There are other situations like that where  
22 people need to have the ability to send email on behalf  
23 of others. An administrative assistant might have  
24 several people that they send email for, on behalf of,  
25 and that assistant would like to have the ability to use

1 the same key all the time and just have that authorized  
2 for multiple email addresses.

3           There will be -- so we expect that a few domains  
4 or quite a few domains will need some user level keys.  
5 A few, but some, will need large numbers of keys, and we  
6 have to provide the key authorization for those domains  
7 to scale to large numbers.

8           So here's a little more discussion about the use  
9 cases that we're considering. We're approaching this  
10 problem both from the standpoint of our customers that  
11 are enterprises as well as our customers that are  
12 services providers.

13           I mentioned a minute ago that you can contract  
14 with a third-party company to authorize sign-in. There  
15 are quite a few cases where employees that are  
16 distributed around the world as they are these days want  
17 to be able to send business related email directly from  
18 their home or remote office or whatever without  
19 requiring to do a VPN connection with the parent  
20 company.

21           Mobility is also getting to be one of the things  
22 that's scaling up, and to the extent that you need user  
23 granularity keys to support mobility, I think that need  
24 is going to grow and is something we need to plan for  
25 in our scaling.

1           Mailing lists can do a lot of things to  
2 messages. We're trying to handle the common cases like  
3 changes to the headers and messages that are appended to  
4 the bottom and allow those messages to flow through  
5 unmodified mailing lists. In the longer term, we really  
6 expect that mailing lists will sign messages on their  
7 own behalf, but in the meanwhile we would like to have  
8 mailing lists work on a best effort basis.

9           I mentioned affinity email addresses so these  
10 are like college alumni associations, organizations like  
11 IEEE, other professional groups, hobby groups and so  
12 forth. Users will have multiple devices that they send  
13 messages from, so sometimes they'll use their PC,  
14 sometimes their cell phones, sometimes their PDA, and we  
15 need to have the kind of scheme that supports that as  
16 well.

17           And I think Miles mentioned mailing a news  
18 story to a friend sort of thing, the third-party message  
19 transmission, which is a common case. Another is  
20 invitations, EVites, things of that sort, where the  
21 service depends on the ability to send mail as the  
22 customer, if you will.

23           So here's my one geek slide I guess. This is an  
24 example of what the message headers for one of our  
25 signed messages looks like. The content that's in

1 yellow there are the elements of the signature. We  
2 include the public key in the message because it's an  
3 easy way of distributing the key, and it allows us to do  
4 some checks even without checking with the originating  
5 domain.

6           The signature is computed over the content in  
7 the message as well as selected headers that are  
8 specified by the originator, and then finally we have  
9 copies of the headers that we're signing, and we include  
10 those in order to improve the resiliency of Identified  
11 Internet Mail against modifications that mailing lists  
12 and things of that sort might do.

13           So that the message even if the -- for example,  
14 the subject of this message had been modified. The  
15 recipient would be able to replace the original subject  
16 or just flag that the subject had been modified and  
17 still accept the message, so that's one of the efforts  
18 that we're trying to make in order to improve the  
19 verifiability of messages that go through this.

20           So a lot of things have changed since Internet  
21 mail was defined. John Levine talked about the  
22 difficulty of layering trust on top of something that  
23 was designed without it, and we think that what we've  
24 done here is a good trade-off between being a complete  
25 solution to the problem and something that's exceedingly

1 complex. We're open to working with others in order to  
2 further refine this.

3 Thank you very much.

4 (Applause.)

5 MS. DODSON: In our third presentation today,  
6 Bounce Address Tag Validation will be given by Dave  
7 Crocker, Principal of Brandenburg InternetWorking Group,  
8 and I just think it's very interesting the differences  
9 in approaches that people have taken and some of the  
10 similarities, and I think we're going to see that a  
11 little bit more even in the third briefing.

12 MR. CROCKER: Thank you, Donna. Good morning.  
13 It's a pleasure to be here in spite of the motivating  
14 cause. The FTC Workshop that was held about a year and  
15 a half ago on spam seems to me to have been a seminal  
16 event in terms of discussion on this topic. I'm hoping  
17 that this event serves the same purpose with respect to  
18 one aspect of pursuing that, and what I'm going to talk  
19 about is a proposal that's independent of the two that  
20 you've just heard, although it can serve as an adjunct  
21 to them. It uses encryption to do signing as they do,  
22 but in a very different place.

23 With respect to most spam control techniques and  
24 especially any that purports to do authentication, what  
25 we're finding is the first and I think most important

1 step is to decide precisely what you're trying to  
2 achieve. Signing can be done in many places, in many  
3 ways, by many agents, and so we need to be very precise  
4 so that there's no confusion about who is doing the  
5 signing and what it means to do the signing.

6 That's what the subtitle on this is trying to  
7 answer with respect to BATV. I should comment that BATV  
8 is a collaborative effort. There is a design team that  
9 works on both BATV, and you'll hear about CSV in the  
10 next session, and in fact, it comprises the authors of  
11 those two papers, those two proposals and a couple more  
12 people. The design team is mostly occupying the front  
13 row in front us today here, so there will be an easy  
14 ability to clarify any confusion that I create.

15 There we go. So by way of showing that there  
16 are many possible agents that can do signing or  
17 otherwise take responsibility, in a typical email, and  
18 this is not a complete list, it's just a useful subset,  
19 there are five different entities to be aware of in  
20 terms of basic roles, and the distinction between the  
21 originator and the submitter or what in RFC 2822  
22 parlance is called the sender, is an important one.

23 One that is responsible for injecting the  
24 message into the service and the other is responsible  
25 for creating the content. The BATV focuses on a

1 different string, and the best term for that string I  
2 think we're finding is to call it the bounce address,  
3 but unfortunately what it's called in RFC 2821 or SMTP  
4 parlance is Mail From. We goofed. We didn't really  
5 understand what that string meant, and what is amazing  
6 is it took us 25 years to find out that we made the  
7 error.

8           The string does not have to bear any direct  
9 relationship with the from or the sender field, and in  
10 fact in many very legitimate bulk sending situations, it  
11 is completely independent because you want to direct  
12 bounces to a special bounce handling facility.

13           So the purpose of BATV is to sign the Mail From  
14 field. Why, why care about signing that field? And the  
15 answer is something that everyone in the audience  
16 already knows, but I'm obligated to go through a list.

17           One is that spammers by way of making their life  
18 more convenient direct bounces somewhere else, away from  
19 their sending environment, and as I just said,  
20 legitimate bulk mailers often do direct bounces to a  
21 different location, because for any large email sending  
22 situation, the number of bounces often is quite large,  
23 and the handling of that stream can be its own  
24 speciality, and so spammers just move the problem to  
25 someone else, like you or me.

1           The other is that this has become a very  
2 effective technique, the sending of bounces or messages  
3 appearing to be bounces as a back-door Trojan into your  
4 machine where you handle it differently than you might  
5 handle a regular piece of mail, and then lastly, because  
6 of that first bullet, that's a flood of messages, and  
7 that's called a denial of service attack hurting your  
8 capacity.

9           So just to make sure we understand the sequence  
10 of handling in emails, somebody sends a message, and it  
11 gets to an MTA which tries to deliver it. A mail  
12 transport agent tries to deliver it to a delivery agent,  
13 and the delivery agent says, "No, you can't do that, I  
14 don't have that address," at which point the MTA then  
15 wants to generate a bounce, and they send the bounce  
16 back to the bounce delivery agent, so that the entity  
17 that creates the bounce message and the entity that  
18 tries to deliver the bounce message are the two most  
19 interesting in this scenario.

20           What BATV does is with respect to that last  
21 step, the bounce delivery agent, the question is, should  
22 I actually deliver this to the user because if this  
23 isn't really a valid bounce, it would be helpful for me  
24 to not burden the recipient with this traffic, and all  
25 of us I think get highly distracted by the receipt of

1 all of these invalid bounces, and so it would be nice to  
2 have that filter.

3           It doesn't save any email infrastructure  
4 resources, but it saves the recipient of the bounce, and  
5 that's a nice thing to do. Even better would be if the  
6 entity that's creating the bounce could decide not to do  
7 that, if they had some way of going -- some way of  
8 saying, I believe that this bounce address is invalid  
9 and therefore I will not send a bounce, and that will  
10 save an enormous amount of Internet mail resources.

11           It turns out that capability leads to an  
12 interesting additional one, which is if I know that this  
13 is an invalid bounce address and I can determine that  
14 early in the transmission sequence, I probably have a  
15 message that isn't valid so I can use that to decide not  
16 to send the message itself further on, and that would  
17 save even more resources.

18           So how does BATV go about doing this? It puts a  
19 signature onto the Mail From field. BATV is in fact a  
20 framework for different signing techniques, and the  
21 reason that we took the approach of having a framework  
22 rather than a single technique is the world of signing  
23 and sealing technologies seems to change quite often,  
24 and there are different approaches. There are different  
25 needs for different users.

1           So we decided not to try to claim that we knew  
2           which ones would be a winner, but rather to allow a --  
3           to allow a standard framework that would allow encoding  
4           alternate approaches and let actual usage determine  
5           which ones became popular.

6           The approach to encoding the signature is to  
7           take the existing Mail From field and add two fields to  
8           it, the one on the left called sig-scheme is just the  
9           name of the approach to doing the signature, and then  
10          after the slash, it's follow the data, whatever is  
11          appropriate for that signature technique.

12          It turns out that while most of what we think  
13          about for doing signing in the public world is using  
14          public key technology, this is one very unusual  
15          environment where private key technology actually is  
16          viable, and in fact in some cases it's better, and you  
17          get different benefits from using either of them. The  
18          main benefit of not using public key is you don't have  
19          to worry about a public key infrastructure.

20          It happens that since the recipient of the  
21          bounce is in the same administrative domain as the  
22          sender of the bounce address, the originator of the  
23          bounce address, there is some chance that you can  
24          administer private keys in a way that works.

25          The specification for BATV includes one

1 technique. It's the simplest one we could come up with,  
2 because it's the one that John Levine is already using.  
3 John is one of the authors of the BATV, and in fact this  
4 is all based on his idea.

5           Signing the Mail From field or authenticating  
6 the Mail From field is something that people have been  
7 wanting to do for awhile, and this technique doesn't  
8 require registering a path all along the way, so when we  
9 mentioned it in a conference presentation, it struck me  
10 as just the thing that we ought to try to pursue.

11           The public key approach uses the same basic  
12 style as the private key approach, but the difference  
13 then is that we need a public key infrastructure. You  
14 heard some references to that in the previous two  
15 presentations, and the assessment the design team made  
16 with some pain, because we really like the idea of a  
17 public key approach, was that the critical part of doing  
18 a public key approach is the public key infrastructure.

19           Creating a public key infrastructure is  
20 difficult and it would be foolhardy of us to try to  
21 propose a solution to that given that there is a long  
22 history of trying to and not much success so far and  
23 what we want to do is tag along -- notice that address  
24 tag along validation. We want to tag along with any  
25 existing public key work that gains any popularity.

1           So an example of that would be public key  
2 mechanisms that are based on the DNS that you've heard  
3 proposed in the previous two presentations, and if it  
4 turns out what that leads to if you use an IIM or  
5 DomainKeys is that the signing of the Mail From let's  
6 you do an envelope time or a reception time, preliminary  
7 evaluation of the overall integrity or validity of the  
8 message where you can save the deeper analysis for the  
9 time you're looking at the internal content.

10           Because BATV focuses on the Mail From, it's  
11 worth paying some attention to alternate techniques for  
12 validating the Mail From, and I characterize the  
13 approaches as one being object based which is BATV and  
14 the other being channel based, which requires that you  
15 register the transmission path, so the object approach  
16 for BATV says we're going to wrap up the sensitive data,  
17 and then we don't really care very much what path it  
18 goes through, if it goes through a path.

19           We wrap it up, and then we go through whatever  
20 path we want, and this slide will show the recipient,  
21 but it could be an MTA along the way that does the  
22 unwrapping. We're insensitive to the intermediate  
23 points.

24           Path registration doesn't wrap up the data, but  
25 rather tries to protect the entire channel, and it does

1 that by having the originator register the paths that  
2 the message is going to go down through, and if you have  
3 a path that isn't registered, it means that the  
4 recipients down that path don't get a protected  
5 message. They can't certify it, and you have to go back  
6 and fix that before you can certify those additional  
7 recipients.

8           Status of the project? Let's turn to that  
9 there. We've gone through a couple of rounds of  
10 specification, a whole lot of public discussion. I  
11 would say that the specification for BATV is in a pretty  
12 good state. To my knowledge we only have one deployment  
13 which is John Levine's, and he hasn't upgraded the  
14 syntax yet, has he?

15           No, not yet, so he's been using his original  
16 syntax, and that's an important difference for the  
17 public interpretation of the format, but it's not  
18 important for the semantics of the proposal.

19           We're looking for people to test this. The neat  
20 thing about testing the private key is the only people  
21 who have to adopt for you to get your benefit is you.  
22 You don't have to have me or any of the rest of us adopt  
23 your change. As long as your originating site that  
24 creates the bounce address and the sites that are  
25 referred to by that bounce address collaborate with each

1 other and they presumably are under identical  
2 administrative control, then you will get the benefit  
3 that you are looking for.

4 We are in the process of pursuing IETF working  
5 group status, and that will proceed in the usual  
6 fashion. We have a draft charter, and we have a  
7 discussion mailing list that covers both this BATV and  
8 the CSV proposal you're going to hear about.

9 Places to go for the mailing list is at the MIT  
10 Association site, and these specify the proposal itself  
11 is the mass BATV. There's a larger framework document  
12 that tries to provide some standard terms of reference  
13 for email architecture, which is also an Internet draft.

14 So none of these documents have changed the  
15 stable publication of RFC, Requests For Comments, which  
16 isn't the Request For Comment, but they're in the  
17 Internet draft stage, which is the request for comment.

18 Thank you.

19 (Applause.)

20 MS. DODSON: We have an opportunity for  
21 questions, and we have some microphones available, so if  
22 you want to take the microphones, and if people could  
23 state their names, spelling of the last name, and then  
24 your question, please.

25 MS. BAKER: Hi, my name is Dawn Rivers Baker.

1 I don't really have to spell that, do I? This all  
2 sounds very tidy in terms of the way you're envisioning  
3 people using email. I'm thinking of a scenario where if  
4 I want to send email from my domain at  
5 MicroenterpriseJournal.com, that's fine, I have the  
6 domain name, and I send it through my pop account, but  
7 if I want to send an email from Dawn at  
8 DawnRiversBaker.com, well that domain is parked  
9 somewhere, and when I get email to that address, it's  
10 forwarded to me, and when I send email from that  
11 address, it doesn't go through DawnRiversBaker.com.

12 It goes through my ISP at my house, which is  
13 RoadRunner, and would this system accommodate all of  
14 this?

15 MS. DODSON: Can you hear me? Which system are  
16 you looking for.

17 MS. BAKER: In other words, would the  
18 cryptographic systems at any or all of them that we've  
19 just heard discussed be able to accommodate somebody  
20 using email without using a pop account where they use  
21 email forwarding to and fro and where they send out  
22 through their home ISP as opposed to a pop account?

23 MR. FENTON: Sure. Is this working? That's one  
24 of the benefits of the cryptographic system is that  
25 you -- it sounds like you want to be able to send mail

1 from an arbitrary place. It may always be your home.  
2 It may not, or in some cases your home ISP or your  
3 address on that network may change from day to day, but  
4 in this case it would require some software on your PC  
5 because you want to sign your mail directly.

6 And we expect that software to be developed, but  
7 that's the beauty of this is that really it sort of  
8 follows the postal model of drop the letter into any  
9 mailbox in a sense.

10 MS. BAKER: Thank you.

11 MR. LIBBEY: I would also say it's possible that  
12 your ISP could sign mail for you. You could give -- as  
13 the administrator of your domain, you could give your  
14 ISP a key for your domain and have it sign for you.

15 MR. CROCKER: I think there's some potential  
16 confusion because both of the other proposals focus on  
17 what will be the original implementations which is  
18 through the MTA. My experience says that when you do an  
19 architecture that requires the use of the infrastructure  
20 within the scheme where MTAs are part of the  
21 infrastructure, when you do an architecture that  
22 requires that, there's massive burdens for large scale  
23 adoption.

24 That's different from having an architecture  
25 which is really defined in terms of the end system and

1 can be implemented in the infrastructure for  
2 convenience, and that's what is true in both of these  
3 proposals.

4 In point of fact you can have user agent  
5 software implemented and the MTAs don't have to know  
6 anything at all about it. However, it's convenient  
7 especially for large ISPs or any other enterprise  
8 service situation to have the MTA domain.

9 MR. LEVINSON: Andrew Levinson,  
10 L-E-V-I-N-S-O-N. The public key proposals have both CPU  
11 costs, which Mr. Libbey mentioned but also have costs in  
12 the use of the DNA. Do you have any estimates on the  
13 load on the DNA system? I'm sorry, DNA -- DNS system.  
14 Thank you. I guess I'm a little nervous.

15 So the cost in the DNS system for sort of public  
16 key implementations?

17 MR. LIBBEY: So certainly for every single email  
18 sent today a DNS lookup is performed to find the MX  
19 record, and all these DNS lookups are indeed cached by  
20 the vast majority of implementations, and this would be  
21 very similar in the case of I think all of these  
22 proposals, so the recipient system would do a DNS  
23 lookup. It would cache that result until the next time  
24 you send the mail that would not require another DNS  
25 lookup.

1           Today's mailing systems frequently do many --  
2 other DNS lookups such as reverse lookup, such as MS  
3 lookup or call backs, what have you, so we don't think  
4 this is a major burden for MTAs.

5           MR. FENTON: There are actually two sorts of  
6 costs. One is the number of lookups that you do, and  
7 the other is the size of the lookup. Both of the  
8 proposals support doing -- basing the trust on DNS. We  
9 use it in different ways. DomainKeys retrieves the keys  
10 from DNS, Identify Internet Mail, it just checks the  
11 authorization of the key by DNS, which is a somewhat  
12 shorter transaction, but both of those can be cached.

13           Where the caching doesn't work as well is when  
14 you have large numbers of individual keys, and in those  
15 cases, Identified Internet Mail has a second method that  
16 can be used, which is to use -- it's actually a web  
17 server sort of based piece of infrastructure that we  
18 created called a key registration server, where all the  
19 DNS would have to do is find the location of that, and  
20 then you do a separate transaction, which can be cached  
21 directly by the verifier in order to determine the  
22 authorization of the key.

23           MR. CROCKER: I'm really glad Ed asked this  
24 question because the query cost when you're crossing the  
25 Internet half way across the world is a non trivial

1 point to pay attention to, and there are some proposals  
2 I think which have some unbounded costs there, but the  
3 encryption based ones I know about all have pretty  
4 modest costs, essentially at the level of one or at most  
5 two lookups.

6 So while there are some people who are concerned  
7 that the aggregate use of these techniques on the whole  
8 Internet will have a problem, it doesn't really look  
9 like that's a concern.

10 MR. GILLUM: My name is Elliot Gillum,  
11 G-I-L-L-U-M. I think there's some important aspects to  
12 the CPU network costs in the various proposals that are  
13 easily overlooked. For instance, when you're signing  
14 your mail, the outbound mail systems are extremely  
15 unlikely to be CPU bound so the CPU cost is likely to be  
16 negligible, and on the inbound systems, to the extent  
17 that you can mitigate the cost of what's likely your  
18 only CPU cost which is spam filters, you can actually  
19 make up possibly or gain whatever cost you're paying in  
20 validating signatures.

21 On the DNS stuff, there's actually -- you still  
22 have to transfer the key and the authorization, so you  
23 may be paying the cost in transferring the email versus  
24 in the DNS request, so you do gain some benefit in terms  
25 of the size of your cache, but you are still paying for

1 costs in transferring the key and the message or in the  
2 DNS, and there's a subsequent cost in storing that key  
3 in the message in that proposal.

4 MR. CROCKER: This was labeled a technical  
5 conference, wasn't it?

6 MR. QUINLAN: Hi. Daniel Quinlan,  
7 Q-U-I-N-L-A-N. So my question is more so directed at  
8 BATV because the other two proposals don't have this  
9 issue, in that when you send a message, you decide to  
10 sign a message with IIM or DomainKeys, then there's no  
11 real effect on whether your message is going to get  
12 delivered or not whereas with BATV, there's at least one  
13 case, the curiously named easy M-O-M mailing list  
14 software where it would use your Mail From address, the  
15 bounce address, to determine whether or not you're  
16 subscribed to the mailing list.

17 If you're changing it every time you change your  
18 key and you're not changing your mailing address, it  
19 will say, "I'm sorry, I won't accept your mail because  
20 you're not subscribed." Is there a way to address that  
21 at the BATV?

22 MR. CROCKER: Well, BATV is all about addressing  
23 things so there must be. Sorry, but not really. In  
24 doing any retroactive change to an infrastructure such  
25 as addressing, the likelihood -- where we're

1 superimposing metasyntax on a string that's had no  
2 global syntax to speak of, the dangers of exactly what's  
3 just been described are pretty high.

4           As near as we can tell, this is the only  
5 example, which I don't mean to make little of it, but  
6 it's sort of astonishing that it seems to be the only  
7 case we know of where there is a concern, and the fact  
8 that it occupied a fair amount of our time talking about  
9 it, and we were going to try to completely accommodate  
10 it, and a different approach was taken.

11           We talked to the Easy LN, Easy MLN folks, and it  
12 doesn't sound like it's that big of a deal for them to  
13 change. In point of fact that's the major reason for  
14 having a standardized metasyntax so globally folks can  
15 recognize the syntax, and if they really want a core  
16 part of the screen, they can get that and ignore the  
17 rest. They don't actually have to understand any of  
18 that rest.

19           MS. DODSON: Can you put it back there and then  
20 we'll take your question.

21           MS. OLSON: Hi, Margaret Olson, O-L-S-O-N. I  
22 just wanted to get back to some of the points about  
23 costs made by the question of earlier. I think that for  
24 small senders, the majority of them are sending through  
25 an ISP with a separate domain in the scenario she

1 outlined, where she had Road Runner and her own domain,  
2 so I think in considering the cost of these things, it's  
3 very important not to overlook the reality of the many,  
4 many small businesses out there and the many small  
5 senders who don't really have a technical administrator,  
6 don't know what DNS is.

7           There's quite a bit of infrastructure above the  
8 cryptography level that has to go into place in order to  
9 implement and deploy this kind of solution, which I  
10 acknowledge that from a technical point of view is very  
11 complete and very, very attractive, but there's another  
12 complete layer that needs to be in place in order for it  
13 to be an easy, cost effective thing for the majority of  
14 small domains out there, and you're free to comment. I  
15 guess that wasn't a question. I apologize.

16           MR. FENTON: Sure, that's fine. Actually there  
17 are some ways that that can be done fairly effectively  
18 without expertise on the part of the user. Frequently  
19 if these small domains are something that you register  
20 as part of your ISP service, your ISP will register the  
21 domain for you, they'll operate the domain name system  
22 things for you, and basically give you kind of a turnkey  
23 domain.

24           One of the things they could do in the process  
25 of doing that, if you wanted to authorize it, would be

1 to say, all right, from my domain, I would like to have  
2 my ISP do the signing for me so you could -- the domain  
3 that is operating your DNS just has to authorize its own  
4 keys for your domain, and they could either use the same  
5 keys as they used for everybody else's mail or maybe for  
6 a slightly higher charge and a little bit more security,  
7 they would offer to sign your messages with your own key  
8 but they would do the signing for you. But they would  
9 do the key management for you, and there really isn't  
10 anything that you need to do other than ask for the  
11 service.

12 MR. CROCKER: I would like to stress for folks  
13 that Margaret's question is just as important as it  
14 gets, that we can't get authentication for free, and the  
15 different approaches to authentication have some widely  
16 varying costs. Some have computing IO costs. Some have  
17 administrative costs.

18 The encryption based ones that we're involved in  
19 seem to have relatively modest and relatively stable  
20 rather than ongoing administrative costs, but, no, it's  
21 not free.

22 MS. DODSON: We have a question over here.

23 MR. BOTZER: Bob Botzer, that's B-O-T-Z-E-R with  
24 Verfeyes, V-E-R-F-E-Y-E-S, and my question is for Miles  
25 and Jim regarding -- I would like you to comment, if you

1 would, on the adoption of a standard cryptography  
2 algorithm to be able to decrypt the messages, and a  
3 question for the entire panel regarding -- I don't know  
4 whether we're talking about competing standards here or  
5 collaborating standards here.

6           There's a lot of talk about collaborating  
7 standards, but in that case how does one tell the  
8 difference of which format message and where to go to  
9 interpret it properly?

10           MR. FENTON: Sure. Well, first of all, we  
11 weren't actually encrypting the message. I hope that's  
12 clear. We're applying a signature to the message, and  
13 in both cases, the message headers -- I think this is  
14 true for DomainKeys. The message header indicates the  
15 algorithm that was used to compute the signature, so  
16 it's self describing.

17           Now, it is a little bit difficult when a new  
18 algorithm comes along that we want to use. It's going  
19 to take awhile before people are going to have the  
20 confidence to use it because everybody that's verifying  
21 signatures has to implement the new algorithm before  
22 they can successfully verify a signature, so there's  
23 this sort of barrier to rapid adoption of a new  
24 algorithm because people will want to sign messages with  
25 algorithms that everybody can understand, so that was

1 the first part of the question.

2 In terms of, I missed part of the second part.  
3 It had to do with collaboration?

4 MR. BOTZER: How do these all fit together or  
5 how do they interrelate?

6 MR. FENTON: Well, I would put what Dave Crocker  
7 described BATV being as in a somewhat separate category  
8 because it really addresses a separate but very  
9 important problem that we have with the handling of  
10 bounces. Some domains, people that are -- especially  
11 people that are subject to say phishing attacks receive  
12 just an unbelievable amount of bounced traffic from the  
13 attempts to send these messages to unsuccessful  
14 addresses.

15 And they would like -- it's sort of a good way  
16 that they know that they're under attack, but on the  
17 other hand, they don't want to have to actually accept  
18 all of these messages.

19 In terms of DomainKeys and Identified Internet  
20 Mail, we're really solving basically the same problem.  
21 We have both adopted portions of the other, so I would  
22 say that we're converging, but since we're here with two  
23 different proposals, obviously we haven't converged  
24 yet.

25 MR. LIBBEY: So from my perspective I think we

1 think of the path to standardization as going through  
2 real world testing. John Levine had talked in the  
3 outset about the necessity of testing all these  
4 different proposals in the real world, and that's why  
5 we've deploying DomainKeys with our system today, and  
6 once we have deployed and gained this real world  
7 experience, we'll know a lot better as to what type of  
8 changes need to happen.

9 MS. DODSON: I guess I have to throw in a plug  
10 from the NIST perspective in regard to the cryptographic  
11 algorithms. There are some fairly well used identified  
12 standards cryptographic algorithms for signatures that  
13 they were talking about today. Certainly Arsdays and DSS  
14 is not used as much, and some work in cryptography has  
15 been standardized, so we have one here?

16 MR. HUTZLER: Can you hear me? Carl Hutzler  
17 with America Online, H-U-T-Z-L-E-R.

18 MS. DODSON: Thank you.

19 MR. HUTZLER: I would love people to comment on  
20 a portion called a pretty name or the display name  
21 just quickly, and then the other thing I had was a  
22 question foreshadowing the next panel on IP based  
23 authentication schemes. David brought up a very good  
24 synopsis of why path based approaches do not address all  
25 of the different aspects of how the email infrastructure

1 is being used and how SPF or Sender ID, he alluded to it  
2 anyway, may break some of those pieces of the system.

3 He also alluded to the fact that domain or  
4 public private key or encryption based approaches have  
5 been tried many times before and have been difficult to  
6 implement on a wide scale, although we hope that that  
7 will occur in these, and my question is for each group,  
8 for each person to comment, should we be looking at IP  
9 based path approaches as a positive indicator and not  
10 necessarily a negative indicator if those approaches  
11 fail or break in some way while we look to cryptographic  
12 approaches as sort of the Cadillac solutions.

13 Maybe this is coming from an engineering  
14 perspective. Could SPF, Sender ID approaches flag mail  
15 in a positive way or hopefully a large percentage of the  
16 mail that already does meet those criteria that does not  
17 have the complex paths that it does take?

18 MR. CROCKER: What do you mean flag in a  
19 positive way?

20 MR. HUTZLER: Perhaps treat that mail as you  
21 know that it came from a certain domain, that type of  
22 thing.

23 MR. LIBBEY: The first part of the question was  
24 about pretty names and display names so I think all of  
25 these proposals validate the actual email address and

1 don't touch the display name or pretty name, and I'll  
2 leave that up to the mail user agent to display as they  
3 would like to.

4           As far as whether path based authentication  
5 techniques can be used for positive identification, it's  
6 certainly possible. It's definitely a way that these  
7 type of proposals can work together. We do think that  
8 path based authentication can be used for positive  
9 identification, but they have some significant problems  
10 in the identification of forgery, and that's where  
11 cryptographic solutions would excel.

12           MR. FENTON: With respect to the pretty name  
13 issue, does everyone understand what the pretty name  
14 is? It's like a person's name that appears just next to  
15 their email address. We've really made an effort to not  
16 require changes in mail user agents for initial adoption  
17 of Identified Internet Mail. We think that that takes a  
18 relatively longer time than it is to just get signing  
19 and verification going in the mail servers of some  
20 domains.

21           So as a result of that, we've got a fairly  
22 strong recommendation in our specification that if the  
23 message is verified as coming from something other than  
24 the mail address that would be displayed to the user,  
25 that you ought to actually edit the pretty name in order

1 to make that evident.

2 It makes a lot of people uncomfortable, and I  
3 hear Dave breathing deeply next to me here.

4 MR. CROCKER: Wait a minute.

5 MR. FENTON: I'm sorry, I should let you comment  
6 for yourself.

7 MR. CROCKER: I sighed deeply, not heavily. I'm  
8 sorry.

9 MR. FENTON: So we really think it's important  
10 to do something, whatever it takes, in order to make the  
11 address that was verified visible to the user.

12 In terms of the issues with deployment of public  
13 and private keys, by relying on the domain name system,  
14 which is not secured, at least not today, we're kind of  
15 making a trade-off against absolute security in the  
16 cryptographic sense of what we're proposing versus  
17 making this easy to deploy.

18 So the reason that we do that is because we need  
19 to understand what the consequence of a failure of the  
20 system is. The consequence of a failure is that mail  
21 acts more like it does today so we're really trying to  
22 discourage people from using this infrastructure for  
23 anything other than decisions about email messages or  
24 potentially decisions about other sorts of messages like  
25 on instant messages or potentially Voice Over IP in the

1 future, but we don't want people to have the illusion  
2 that there is a completely secure infrastructure because  
3 it's not.

4 MR. CROCKER: I would like to build on what Jim  
5 just said because there really is another key to the  
6 purpose of this mechanism. It is not trying -- these  
7 mechanisms are not trying, for example, to compete with  
8 PGP or S-mont. We are not trying to sign messages at  
9 any kind of legal level about the content that might be  
10 used in essentially a contractual way, and that's  
11 another example.

12 When we are talking about doing any kind of  
13 authentication, we need to be very, very clear about  
14 what it's used for and what entity is going to use it,  
15 and one of the debates that's going on among the  
16 technical community working on these is exactly what  
17 entity is going to use this.

18 Now, there is a consistent interest in  
19 displaying the information over to the user, so Carl's  
20 questions really gets to the heart of that, and as Jim  
21 described, there are some approaches that are  
22 discussed. Initially I assumed that that was the right  
23 thing to do, and I've now come to believe it's actually  
24 a very bad mistake.

25 It's not a mistake to show stuff to the user.

1 It's a mistake to think you have to. I think these  
2 authentication techniques are intended as input to some  
3 filtering mechanisms, and they might be in the MUA and  
4 they might be in the MTA, and they might be in the user  
5 level and they might be in a transfer level, but the  
6 primary purpose of these signatures is not for  
7 reflecting information to the user, but to provide input  
8 into a filtering process.

9 I think by worrying too much how this gets  
10 reflected to the end user in display, we are finding  
11 some design distortions that we have to do, and that  
12 that's actually making things more complicated.

13 MR. MATHEW: John Mathew from Obiqua Interactive  
14 (phonetic). It's M-A-T-H-E-W. This question/comment is  
15 relating to the BATV. I completely agree with the  
16 concept and the principles of protecting and verifying  
17 all the key components of email.

18 One of the challenges that still exists today is  
19 the treatment of email, even the bounced email back to  
20 the large senders and to themselves. Particular  
21 x-headers or other types of headers are struck out, so  
22 there's no consistent treatment of the bounced email, so  
23 in your scenario, that signature may be stripped out by  
24 some of the intermediary servers, so how do you handle  
25 that?

1           And just a larger question in terms of making  
2           sure that any of these authentication solutions work,  
3           there's an underlying assumption that there has to be  
4           some consistency in the bounced headers and the messages  
5           and leaving certain headers intact.

6           Is there any kind of effort that's going on  
7           today to make sure that bounces are consistent, these  
8           headers are consistently included, and if not, one of  
9           the efforts or the results of one of the Summits can be  
10          that the ISPs get together and make sure there's  
11          consistent handling and treatment of those bounce  
12          messages. I think that any of the solutions we're  
13          talking about will have a greater likelihood of  
14          succeeding and working.

15          MR. CROCKER: So your first question is, is  
16          there an effort to make sure these things are handled  
17          consistently, the answer is no. Your second point is,  
18          well, there should be, and I think the answer is, no,  
19          there probably shouldn't, and not that it's not a good  
20          idea, but when you have many, many thousands of  
21          independent administrations across the globe, the  
22          likelihood of getting anybody to make things 100 percent  
23          consistent in any kind of timely manner is not very  
24          high.

25          In the case of BATV, we're in luck. We don't

1 really care about the problem you raise, not because  
2 it's not an important problem, but because it has  
3 nothing to do with BATV. It turns out BATV puts all the  
4 signature information in that bounce address. It's not  
5 in any other field, and other than the one example we  
6 know of of a mailing list that apparently will break on  
7 the syntax we choose, in spite of the fact that it's  
8 based on the existing standard, that the relays and even  
9 mailing lists will not alter that string.

10 Now, the question you raised actually is of  
11 paramount importance for these two guys, and their  
12 specs both deal with it.

13 MR. QUINLAN: So not to let you run away from it  
14 too quickly, this is kind of a follow-up to what was  
15 just asked, so each of the different proposals take  
16 measures in order to survive inadvertent modification of  
17 the message.

18 I was wondering if the panel could comment, and  
19 this is particularly interesting to this group or to the  
20 Summit here, about some of the prescribed changes by the  
21 path-based systems in order to maintain that path  
22 information as you go along. Specifically I'm wondering  
23 about incompatibilities of, for example, SRS  
24 modifications for SPF, how those could conflict with  
25 BATV or header decisions for Sender ID which could

1 conflict with DK or IIM.

2 MR. FENTON: It's certainly true if you change  
3 the bounce address you've broken any signature on. I  
4 don't know of any header addition that's been proposed  
5 for Sender ID that would be incompatible with Identified  
6 Internet Mail. We can base the signature that we apply  
7 on a couple of different header fields. That aspect of  
8 the specification is likely to evolve a little bit, but  
9 there isn't anything that's fundamentally incompatible  
10 there.

11 MR. LIBBEY: I think the same is true for us.

12 MS. DODSON: One more question.

13 MR. ANDERSON: There was a meeting earlier this  
14 year, January 20, in Boston where we all absolutely  
15 froze to death, but we managed to get I think most of  
16 the players that were working on this together in one  
17 room, and Meng got up and described SPF and the  
18 Microsoft people, Harry got up and described Sender ID,  
19 and at that point somebody observed, guys, these things  
20 are so much alike, you have got to put them together.

21 Not doing that will really significantly delay  
22 implementation, so I would make the same observation  
23 right now, and that is these things are so similar, I  
24 don't know what you have to do to get it together, but I  
25 think it's absolutely essential that you come up with

1 one proposal. Dave Anderson.

2 MR. FENTON: I agree one of the things that's  
3 going on right now that leads to that is the  
4 experimentation that's going on both with DomainKeys and  
5 Identified Internet Mail. We just published an open  
6 source implementation of that on Source Forge, and so  
7 that will help I think flush things out in terms of what  
8 aspects of which proposals are the strengths and really  
9 the effectiveness of these proposals I think isn't so  
10 much in terms of the number of messages people get  
11 signed. It's the number of messages that verify in all  
12 the different use cases. That's what we need to find  
13 out with the experiments.

14 MR. LIBBEY: We absolutely agree. Particularly  
15 the real world experience is going to tell us a lot. We  
16 don't want to make the same mistakes that happened  
17 in MARID, and without that real world experience, so  
18 that's why we're focusing on getting deployments out.

19 MS. DODSON: I would like to thank all the  
20 panelists. I think you've all done an excellent job.

21 MS. DODSON: I appreciate all the good questions  
22 too from the audience. There is a one hour lunch  
23 scheduled, and if you all look in your packet, there is  
24 a "Where to Eat in the Vicinity," but the Summit will  
25 start again at 1:30, is that correct?

1 MS. COLEMAN: That's right, Donna.

2 MS. DODSON: So everybody needs to be back by

3 1:30. Thank you.

4 (Applause.)

5 (Break in the proceedings from 12:30 to 1:30

6 p.m.)

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25



1 word "PKI", and 90 percent of the world winces.

2 So for this session we've actually got two  
3 speakers, and we're going to have I think a total of  
4 four panelists, which is we're going to have Harry Katz  
5 from Microsoft give a little presentation on Sender ID,  
6 Doug Otis from Mail Abuse Prevention Systems talk about  
7 CSV, and I think they're sort of opposite poles of the  
8 same spectrum as it were.

9 And then Meng Weng Wong will be available also  
10 to answer questions on SPF, which is I think now widely  
11 subsumed in the Sender ID, and Dave Crocker is here to  
12 provide further balance.

13 So we have already heard a lot about SPF, and so  
14 it might -- Sender ID, excuse me. We've also heard  
15 about SPF, and it might as well have been well to almost  
16 have started with this discussion.

17 What I would like to do actually is, I won't say  
18 we've exhausted the topic, but we spent plenty of time  
19 talking about licenses at this point, so I would like in  
20 this session not to revisit licenses particularly, but  
21 to go on to talk about SPF, what it is and what it would  
22 do if we did it.

23 So with that I would like to introduce Harry  
24 Katz from Microsoft who will speak about SPF or Sender  
25 ID. I'll get it right yet.

1 .

2 (Applause.)

3 MR. KATZ: Well, thank you very much, and good  
4 morning, everyone. My name is Harry Katz, as I was just  
5 introduced, and I would like to ask you all to please  
6 pretend it's still morning, you haven't just had lunch,  
7 and you don't really feel like the need to dose off for  
8 a little siesta right now. Pretend this isn't the  
9 Bermuda Triangle of the afternoon. Instead pretend that  
10 you just had your morning Espresso or your Grande double  
11 non-fat, no-foam double cup latte or whatever it is that  
12 you order, and we'll try to keep this as lively as I  
13 can.

14 I want to just give a brief overview of what  
15 Microsoft has been doing and what our anti-spam  
16 strategy is, talk about a little context of why we think  
17 we need email authentication, and talk in much more  
18 depth about the Sender ID framework and then look at the  
19 implementation considerations and the benefits of the  
20 Sender ID proposal.

21 So at Microsoft, spam is one of our customers'  
22 number 1 complaints, particularly about email, and we've  
23 been working on the spam problem with a great deal of  
24 focus for at least the last two years, and we've kind of  
25 gone through a five prong or five pillared approach that

1 consists of technological innovation, industry  
2 collaboration, strong legislation, support for the  
3 CAN-SPAM Act, strong enforcement of that legislation and  
4 consumer education.

5           We've been very active on all five of those  
6 fronts, and clearly the Sender ID proposal is something  
7 that fits into the technological innovation aspects of  
8 that strategy.

9           We think it's important because it does add this  
10 dimension of email authentication to the whole question  
11 of spam filtering. This slide is an attempt to answer  
12 this question why we think email authentication is  
13 important. Over the last I would say two years, a great  
14 deal of the focus and the investment in anti-spam  
15 filtering has dealt with content filtering, trying to  
16 identify whether or not the content of a message is  
17 good, bad or ugly based on the analysis of the actual  
18 message content.

19           I think we've made tremendous progress as an  
20 industry, as a company too, but as an industry, we've  
21 made great progress here in terms of increasing the  
22 effectiveness of those content filters. I would say  
23 there are many products on the market today, not just  
24 from my company, that can give you filtering success  
25 rates of around 90 percent in terms of the catching the

1 spam that's coming in.

2           There are problems that remain. There's still  
3 obviously some spam that comes through and, we can't  
4 crank up the aggressiveness of those spam filters  
5 without risking increased number of false positives,  
6 that is to say legitimate mail that is misclassified as  
7 spam.

8           So we need to move forward now and take  
9 additional steps to just -- in addition to rather just  
10 looking at the content of the message. We need to take  
11 a look at who is the message from, who is the sender of  
12 the message and see if we can make some determination  
13 about the likelihood of mail from that sender being good  
14 or bad, and this leads us to the notion of sender  
15 reputation systems.

16           Now, these have been around for awhile, and in  
17 their initial form they take the form of IP reputation  
18 systems, and these are well known as the various blocklist  
19 services that are out there today and fairly widely  
20 used, and as well we're starting to see some IP based  
21 solutions that list good senders as well.

22           But as I think it was Miles Libbey who pointed out  
23 in a crypto presentation, IP based reputation has some  
24 problems because organizations can share IPs with other  
25 organizations. Also many companies, large companies in

1 particular are constantly bringing up and taking down  
2 servers so IP addresses change.

3 IP addresses change, and that means that you  
4 have to start all over in terms of building up a  
5 reputation for a particular IP address, so it's much  
6 better or much more resilient to those kinds of changes  
7 if you can hang the reputation on the domain rather than  
8 IP address.

9 In addition, once we have some notion of where  
10 domain message really originated from, we can give  
11 feedback to the originator of that message to help them  
12 improve their behavior. We've already seen a lot of  
13 movement on the part of mail senders, particularly ISPs  
14 and ESPs, over the last year adopting best practices,  
15 like Port25 blocking and rate limiting.

16 You're going to hear me talking about publishing  
17 SPF records. There's digital signatures as other things  
18 that senders can do, proof of work ideas a sender can do  
19 to distinguish their mail from spam, but all of that  
20 hangs on this notion that we can identify with some  
21 accuracy who the sender is, and in particular what the  
22 domain is, and that's where Sender ID comes in.

23 So what is the Sender ID Framework? I'll be  
24 bold enough and call it an emerging standard, and it's a  
25 merger of a number of proposals and some feedback that

1 we've received from various quarters, in particular it  
2 incorporates the sender policy framework that was first  
3 written up by Meng Wong and his partner, Mark Lesner,  
4 and a great many others who contributed. I know Hadmut  
5 Danisch is in the audience. He's one of the  
6 progenitors of this whole idea as well, and it also  
7 emerges in a Microsoft Caller ID proposal that was being  
8 developed by Microsoft internally around roughly the  
9 same time as SPF.

10 Both these proposals got submitted to the IETF  
11 MARID working group and we benefitted from the feedback  
12 of that working group, and so the document and the  
13 specifications that are available today reflect the  
14 merger of those proposals and all the feedback.

15 Along the way we've been coordinating and  
16 consulting with a number of organizations, stakeholder  
17 groups within the email community, and we're gratified  
18 to have feedback and support from a large number of  
19 organizations.

20 Now, when you're looking at a problem like this  
21 where you have a mail system that has been deployed  
22 across the planet over the course of 20 to 25 years,  
23 where it's in use by somewhere between half a billion  
24 and a billion people worldwide, you really have to be  
25 very careful about what you do and how you slice the

1 problem, and so this slide is an attempt to capture some  
2 of the trade-offs and design decisions that we've been  
3 making.

4 Now, it's certainly possible to choose other  
5 sets of trade-offs and other parameters, but this is  
6 where we think sort of the balance needs to lie for  
7 Sender ID at any rate. We think it's important to give  
8 domains the ability to protect their brands and their  
9 domain names.

10 We also think it's important to be able to hold  
11 those domains to account for the mail they send. I  
12 mentioned the scale of the Internet so we need to ensure  
13 that the system can, in fact, be deployed at Internet  
14 scale and can be easily adopted, and that's not to say  
15 that this is a silver bullet or that it's going to be  
16 totally painless or totally free or we're going to solve  
17 all the problems at once. We're trying to take a  
18 measured and reasonable approach to solving a  
19 significant piece of the problem.

20 So the Sender ID framework now is really  
21 composed of four elements that you see here. The first  
22 is what's called the SPF record, and I think you've  
23 heard some mention of this earlier this morning. This  
24 is the record that we request organizations, sending  
25 organizations to publish in the DNS, in the domain name

1 system, the global Internet directory that identifies  
2 the authorized outbound email servers for a domain.

3           Once an organization has published that record,  
4 then receiving organizations who get mail from that  
5 domain are now able to perform one or both of two  
6 different checks or two different validations, one of  
7 which is a validation of the Mail From address, and  
8 another which is a validation of what we call the  
9 purported responsible address or the PRA. So either or  
10 both of these two checks can be implemented on the  
11 receiving side.

12           In addition to that there's an optimization or a  
13 minor enhancement to the SMTP protocol itself to allow  
14 the purported responsible address to be sent with a  
15 message envelope so that validation of the PRA address  
16 can occur earlier in the message processing cycle, so  
17 those are, if you will, the specification elements of  
18 the Sender ID framework.

19           So how does Sender ID work? Well, the first  
20 step in this awesomely animated graphic is that  
21 organizations publish in the DNS their outbound -- the  
22 IP addresses of their authorized outbound email  
23 servers. Then they just send mail as normal, and at the  
24 receiving end organizations decide which of the checks  
25 they're going to perform.

1           They isolate the appropriate domain name, make  
2 a query to the DNS system to look up the SPF record for  
3 that domain, and then they try to do a match. They're  
4 looking for match on IP address. Is the IP address over  
5 which the specific message was received -- is that IP  
6 address authorized as one of the official outbound email  
7 servers of the domain?

8           If it is authorized, then there's good evidence  
9 that the message as originated properly from the domain  
10 it claims to come from. If it's not, if there's no  
11 match, then you have some pretty good evidence of  
12 spoofing.

13           I want to talk for a minute about the two  
14 checks, the PRA and Mail From Check, to sort of compare  
15 and contrast these a little bit. First of all, the Mail  
16 From check is based on what is known as the bounce  
17 address or the RFC 2821 mail from protocol address, and  
18 by contrast, the purported responsible address is  
19 actually derived from the message headers.

20           We tried to look through the headers of the  
21 message to identify and isolate the identity that's most  
22 likely to be responsible for injecting the message into  
23 the mail system. We think one of the advantages of that  
24 it is more likely to perform a validation on an email  
25 address that is ultimately displayed to the user when

1 they open the message.

2 Now, at Microsoft we're the ones driving the PRA  
3 check, the original authors of SPF. We've driving the  
4 Mail From check. We've now sort of essentially merged  
5 them under this umbrella of the Sender ID framework. I  
6 should say there are some advantages and disadvantages  
7 to both systems, and I would also say they're focused on  
8 different parts of the problem.

9 The Mail From check I think is at least  
10 originally as it was conceived seems to be focused on  
11 solving the false bounce problem or the joe-job  
12 problem. Dave Crocker described this a little bit  
13 earlier in his presentation where an attacker sends  
14 spam. It's spoofed, and all of the non delivery reports  
15 and other notices get sent to some innocent victim.

16 From the perspective of the PRA, we think  
17 because this is focused on validating an identity that  
18 is available and displayed to an end user in most cases,  
19 that this is something that helps us to start to address  
20 the phishing problem, so these things are we think  
21 relatively complementary but nonetheless focused on  
22 different aspects, different takes on what the problem  
23 is.

24 Now, once you've performed a Sender ID check,  
25 you get a result back from that exercise, and you have

1 the choice of certain actions to take on the basis of  
2 that, on the basis of that result. You could accept the  
3 message as good. You could reject it outright, if you  
4 so choose, or more likely, and this is certainly the  
5 path that Microsoft will be pursuing and I know that the  
6 Hotmail folks are pursuing in their implementation,  
7 they will simply use the result of the check as an  
8 additional input into their filtering decision.

9 Now, we can expect over time that as adoption  
10 gets broader and more and more people are publishing SPF  
11 records and more and more receivers are validating, that  
12 the weight of the Sender ID check will increase in these  
13 filters, and so it will be increasingly important for  
14 organizations to publish those records, assuming that  
15 thing is adopted and succeeds, but at least in the  
16 initial stages, I certainly wouldn't recommend outright  
17 deletion or rejection of the messages based on the  
18 results of the Sender ID test.

19 It's important we think, perhaps not critical in  
20 the early stages, but over time we think it's going to  
21 be important that when we do some of this validation,  
22 that we convey to the end user of the message which  
23 identity was validated and whether or not that  
24 validation succeeded, so that's not another thing,  
25 another action, if you will, that can take place on the

1 basis of the check.

2           And just to reiterate the point, Sender ID is a  
3 proposal that tells you something about the sender. It  
4 tells you nothing about the content of message per se.

5           So it is perfectly possible for a spammer to go  
6 out and register their own domain name, publish an SPF  
7 record and send you spam which passes the Sender ID  
8 check. In fact, I think Cipher Trust, an organization  
9 in this space, published a study a couple weeks ago  
10 citing that a large number of spam actually passed  
11 the Sender ID check. Frankly I think that's fantastic  
12 news, and to me it's proof that this is going to work.

13           If we get spammers registering their domain  
14 names and publishing SPF records, they're effectively  
15 stepping out in the open and saying, "Here I am, shoot  
16 me," and that's what we want.

17           Now, I've given this presentation on quite a  
18 number of occasions, and there are a number of people in  
19 this room who have had this inflicted on them several  
20 times. In fact, last week I was at a meeting with Jim  
21 Fenton who's at Cisco and made the point that this whole  
22 email authentication effort is beginning to resemble  
23 World Cup skiing, and it's like there's this cluster of  
24 athletes that all know each other, and sometimes they're  
25 competitors, but off hours they're friends, and they go

1 around from place to place and they do their thing.

2 Well, we're doing that here, in perhaps not  
3 quite so exotic surroundings, but there's great  
4 opportunity for cooperation and collaboration, which is  
5 great, but as I said, I've given this presentations on a  
6 number of occasions, and I always get two kinds of  
7 feedback.

8 The first says there's not enough technical  
9 detail in my presentation, and the second feedback says  
10 there's too much technical detail, so a fair warning,  
11 the next few slides are going to be the technical part  
12 of the presentation, so pay attention. There will be a  
13 quiz at the end, and if you don't pass, then you will  
14 have to go to the Inbox Conference in Atlanta next week  
15 and listen to me give this talk all over again.

16 Okay. So I want to talk a little bit about what  
17 these SPF records are. We've been telling everyone you  
18 need to go out and publish these things. They're  
19 records that indicate various policies, if you will,  
20 about the domain that has published them. The first  
21 record -- I won't go into detail on all these, but the  
22 first record is really sort of the base case, and this  
23 is one where a domain says, hey, we never send mail,  
24 this is a domain name that is registered for other  
25 purposes, we never send mail, and we only have version

1 tag and this minus all indicator at the end of the  
2 word. If you received mail from us, we don't send mail  
3 so it's spoofed.

4           The next example shows you how a domain that has  
5 -- typically a small domain that may only have one or  
6 two mail servers that are doing both inbound and  
7 outbound processing. There's this little key word in  
8 there called MX. That basically says go and look at our  
9 DNS MX records, those are the mail exchanger records  
10 that tell you what the IP address of an inbound mail  
11 server is. Those are also valid as our outbound mail  
12 server.

13           I'll skip down a few. Is the fourth one here is  
14 one that allows an organization to designate a third  
15 party or perhaps a parent domain or a subdomain as  
16 being authorized to also send mail on behalf of the  
17 domain, so it's sort of an out-sourced scenario where  
18 you can say, Hey, these are my authorized outbound email  
19 servers, but in addition go and look at that domain's  
20 SPF record and their authorized mail servers are also  
21 okay for our domain.

22           Now, there are a number of scenarios and  
23 delivery paths as messages travel, as they go from  
24 ultimate sender, in this case Alice@example.com to the  
25 receiver, Bob@woodgrove.com. The more straight forward

1 case of course is mail direct delivery, but you can also  
2 have situations where there are intermediaries, what we  
3 call agents in between along the message path.

4           Some of those agents act on behalf of the  
5 sender. Some of them act on behalf of the receiver.  
6 Mail agents that act on behalf of the sender such  
7 as list servers which distribute mail to all of the  
8 subscribers of the list, to mobile carrier networks that  
9 send mail on behalf of the user of a little mobile  
10 device out to the Internet and guest email services,  
11 like electronic greeting cards and electronic  
12 invitations, emailing this newspaper article to a  
13 friend, et cetera, that send mail on your behalf when  
14 you don't really have an account on their network.

15           Forwarding, the quick example of an agent that  
16 acts on behalf of the receiver, so I want to look at a  
17 couple of these scenarios and sort of explore what it is  
18 that the senders need to do in order to be compliant  
19 with Sender ID.

20           For direct delivery all they need to do is  
21 publish their outbound server records in DNS. In other  
22 words, they just need to publish their SPF records and  
23 they're done. That's it. This is the really geeky  
24 part. This is sort of a transcription of what the SMTP  
25 sessions looks like. In the interest of time, I'm not

1 going to go over this in any kind of detail, although as  
2 a technologist this is the part that really excites me,  
3 but I will only point out here that in this particular  
4 case of direct delivery, the Mail From address in the  
5 envelope and the From address in the body of the message  
6 are identical.

7           So in this case it really doesn't matter whether  
8 you're doing a Mail From check or a PRA check. You're  
9 both checking the same domain.

10           Now, in the case of mailing lists, as I  
11 mentioned earlier, they fan out mail to all the members  
12 of the list. What they need to do in order to become  
13 compliant are two things. One, publish their SPF  
14 records and two, they need to ensure that there is some  
15 identification of the mailing list server itself or the  
16 mailing list domain itself in the message, and the vast  
17 majority of the mailing lists do this today already.

18           They use a list owner style of address, and they  
19 use this in the Mail From command, and many of them also  
20 insert a sender header in the message, so most  
21 mailing list senders, not all, but most of them are  
22 already compliant today. All they need to do is publish  
23 their SPF records.

24           For forwarders, again in this case we've got the  
25 classic example of a college alumni account so Bob here

1 has an Alma Mater.edu and he set it up to forward mail  
2 to himself at his office at Wood Grove. What does that  
3 forwarder need to do? Well, I'm sounding like a broken  
4 record, but they need to publish their SPF records, and  
5 they also need to indicate at some point in the message  
6 what the domain of the forwarder is. They need to  
7 identify themselves as having, if you will, touched the  
8 message.

9           One way to do this is to insert a Resent From  
10 header into the message. There are also schemes that  
11 they could use to rewrite the Mail From address.

12           All right. So I wanted to briefly touch on some  
13 of the implementation considerations here in terms of  
14 what some of the costs are, what people need to do in  
15 order to become compliant with Sender ID. They're  
16 really divided the ecosystem into three broad  
17 components: Senders, receivers and these intermediaries  
18 like forwarders and listservs.

19           What senders need to do, the main costs for  
20 senders is to fundamentally track down what those  
21 outbound IP addresses are, get their SPF records  
22 published, and for large organizations to maintain those  
23 records, and we need to recognize that that is an  
24 ongoing administrative cost.

25           It's also important for organizations, large or

1 small, that are out-sourcing their email services that  
2 they contact those out-source providers, make sure that  
3 those guys are publishing SPF records and make sure that  
4 they have the necessary directives in their SPF  
5 records so that the messages that emanate from those  
6 out-source providers are seen as legitimate.

7           Receivers in the short term, we would obviously  
8 want them to upgrade. There's no software upgrade  
9 required for them to perform either the PRA or Mail From  
10 check, in a little bit longer term, changes presumably  
11 to clients to display some information about the results  
12 of that validation.

13           The email intermediaries like list servers and  
14 forwarders, they're a sender like everybody else, so  
15 they have to publish their SPF records, and they also  
16 have to probably make some software changes, if they  
17 haven't done so already, to indicate that an address  
18 under their administrative control has taken  
19 responsibility for introducing the message on that next  
20 hop.

21           You heard this morning a panel on the  
22 cryptographic approaches. I just wanted to take a brief  
23 minute to compare and contrast these two approaches. We  
24 think they're complementary. There are some strengths  
25 and weaknesses in both. Neither of them are going to

1 solve all the problems, but we do think that there is a  
2 great chance that they can reinforce each other.

3           Sender ID is something that validates the last  
4 hop of a message. If a message transmits through  
5 several of these intermediaries, Sender ID only  
6 validates the last of those jumps, the last of those  
7 hops. The cryptographic approaches bring the promise of  
8 validating the original author or the original sending  
9 domain of the message. The proviso is that the digital  
10 signature must survive transit through the entire  
11 passage path.

12           The Sender ID proposal is designed to validate  
13 the domain of the sending organization. The crypto  
14 solutions are also designed to validate the domain but  
15 also have the potential to also be used in user based  
16 validation.

17           There's a difference in deployment. For senders  
18 deploying Sender ID today, all they need to do is  
19 publish their SPF records. There is no software  
20 upgrades required, so we think that's a great advantage,  
21 and maybe that's one reason why we think Sender ID --  
22 these IP based solutions is something that can be  
23 deployed quickly and right away.

24           With cryptographic based solutions, you need to  
25 have software at both ends before you get the benefits.

1 You need to have the senders who are actually creating  
2 the signatures and the receivers who are validating  
3 them.

4 Both systems tell you something about the sender  
5 of the message, and so have some vulnerability to  
6 certain kinds of attacks, and therefore both systems  
7 serve as inputs into further reputation systems that are  
8 based on the sending domain, so we've been in  
9 discussions with Yahoo! and Cisco and a number of other  
10 folks talking about these cryptographic based  
11 solutions. We look forward to seeing these continue to  
12 evolve, and we think they're complementary with Sender  
13 ID and the IP based approaches.

14 I just wanted to quickly wrap up now with an  
15 overview of what I think the benefits of Sender ID are.  
16 First of all, it provides the ability for senders right  
17 now to take immediate steps to protect their domain  
18 names and their brand names against spoofing and  
19 phishing attacks. We think it's amenable to rapid  
20 adoption in terms of simply deploying the records and  
21 not having senders at least required to upgrade their  
22 software right away.

23 It's a basis for reputation and accreditation  
24 systems. It's a basis for reliable use of safe lists  
25 that are built on the domain name of the sending

1 organization. Receivers get the ability to now validate  
2 that the sending domain is in fact who it claims to be,  
3 and what that does is give us additional input into the  
4 spam filtering decision, allows us to crank up the  
5 aggressiveness and rigors of our spam solution, with  
6 reduced risk of false positives.

7           Finally this is an opportunity and I suppose a  
8 challenge as well for the industry to come together and  
9 collaborate on solutions. All of the anti-spam  
10 solutions that have been created thus far are themes  
11 that corporation organizations can unilaterally develop  
12 and deploy. You can go out and buy or select a whole  
13 host of spam filtering software, subscribe to an IP block  
14 list as you choose.

15           Sender ID and like solutions are really the  
16 first kind of solution that require systematic change to  
17 the email infrastructure, and that requires a great deal  
18 of collaboration which is a long and sometimes slower  
19 process than we like, but it's certainly a very  
20 important exercise for us all to go through.

21           In summary in case you haven't gotten the  
22 message, publish your SPF records. Microsoft is going  
23 to be starting, checking, doing the validation through  
24 Hotmail by the end of this year. I know a number of  
25 other organizations are going to be doing the same, and

1 talk to your MTA providers about getting their software  
2 upgraded to perform the Sender ID checks.

3 So again I want to thank the FTC for giving us  
4 the opportunity to come here and present on Sender ID.

5 Thank you.

6 (Applause.)

7 MR. BURR: Our next speaker is Douglas Otis, and  
8 he's going to talk about CSV and probably has a somewhat  
9 different view of a number of things.

10 MR. OTIS: Hello. I'm Douglas Otis. I've been  
11 working with MAPS for a few years and learning an  
12 interesting aspect of dealing with email. I'm not  
13 really what you call a professional key class public  
14 instructor. I'm more of a geek. I'm going to sound  
15 like a geek.

16 Anyway, are the topics I'm going to be  
17 discussion. I plan to walk you through reasons why we  
18 need to develop an accurate and lightweight email  
19 authentication standard, why security is so key and why  
20 some proposals will put us at greater risk, who should  
21 be the entity who's held accountable and how to  
22 assess their reputation, how problems are addressed with  
23 client SMTP validation or CSV, and how the CSV solution  
24 will reduce the levels of abuse while also avoiding the  
25 security risks present in some of the other proposals.

1           Before I delve into these issues, here are some  
2 of the general terms related to email authentication.  
3 Although the source for identification varies between  
4 different proposals, the basics remain consistent, and  
5 this is important because essentially you're deciding by  
6 this identification what ox is going to get gored,  
7 because you don't stop spam without reputation or  
8 accreditation, and eventually someone gets hurt.

9           So this identification is not a trivial task in  
10 deciding, so identification, who does this purport to  
11 be, but in addition which field are you looking at?

12           Authentication, is it really them?  
13 Authorization, what are they allowed to do, and  
14 accreditation and also reputation, are they recognized?

15           Authentication and authorization validates the  
16 identity, and that completes the first phase of CSV.  
17 Accreditation would be the second phase. In addition,  
18 I'll be using a term called mailbox domain. This refers  
19 to the owner of the domain to the right of the "at" symbol  
20 in the email address, and host domain refers to the  
21 owner of the domain operating the SMTP client. That's a  
22 big distinction between what Sender ID, FBV and CSV are  
23 about. We pay no attention to the mailbox domain.

24           We may focus on the various techniques used in  
25 abusive email, but defeating security remains the

1 principal method for circumventing otherwise effective  
2 spam protection. A system may be compromised, often  
3 unbeknownst to the owners, I'm sorry. Where frequently  
4 this happens is a way to commandeer and unblock  
5 addresses.

6           When considering email authentication, the  
7 identity that needs to be validated is that of the  
8 entity ensuring security. This identifier must be  
9 relatively strong. Thus this requires direct  
10 authentication to ensure the integrity of the system.  
11 This entity is revealed by the IP address or the host  
12 domain.

13           It's only the administrator of this address or  
14 domain that is able to take immediate action  
15 should abuse be detected. The HELO domain is the only  
16 name identifier within an email message that can fulfill  
17 this role.

18           Once the administrator has been determined,  
19 reputation of this entity is then judged by the action  
20 taken upon notice of abuse. In other words, we don't  
21 trust IP. IP we view as kind of like the garden gate  
22 leading into the front door. The front door should be  
23 guarded by cryptographic technologies like Identified  
24 Internet Mail or Yahoo! DomainKeys, but that garden gate  
25 is important because otherwise the pathway to that front

1 door would be trampled. So we don't trust it very much,  
2 but it has to be there.

3 The resulting reputation offers protection  
4 against a growing torrent of abusive email. Reputation  
5 services such as blocking lists base the acceptance of  
6 email upon the IP address of the SMTP client, and early  
7 reputation assessment of IP address within SMTP session  
8 conserves both systems and network resources.

9 Being early in the session is a critical aspect  
10 for email protection schemes. The expense required to  
11 keep address based information current, however, with  
12 the related difficulties of determining the  
13 administrator could be reduced by adoption of name based  
14 information.

15 A name based reputation system will also  
16 extend protection to other aspects of email such as  
17 email signature systems. Ensuring the name relating to  
18 the entity accountable for security of the system is  
19 possible by validating the HELO domain. Also a HELO  
20 domain assessment can also be done early in the SMTP  
21 session.

22 Its authentication, unfortunately, must be  
23 allowed to fail as the protocol now stands. Security's  
24 ongoing challenge, whether for a large network provider  
25 or grandma's desktop, recipient educated script is found

1 within HTML messages, which is the basis for enticing  
2 interactive multi media, represents a major component of  
3 the security threat.

4 As evidenced by the recent security peril from  
5 displaying a JPEG picture, even the simplest script adds  
6 risk, unlike a browser where scripts are obtained and  
7 executed at the behest of the recipient, email allows  
8 scripts to be distributed without recipient  
9 intervention.

10 As a result, the script related vulnerability  
11 within email is far more serious due to the ease by  
12 which malicious scripts spread. Who should be  
13 accountable?

14 There's a variance granted in RFC 2821 to  
15 accommodate a DNS address resource record where  
16 addresses drop off the end of the response. This  
17 hinders any assurance that all necessary addresses will  
18 be returned to ensure the authentication of the HELO  
19 domain. CSV solves this issue by utilizing a service or  
20 SRV resource record to establish new expectations.

21 By validating the HELO domain rather than just  
22 using just an IP address, a name can be used to  
23 establish a reputation of those accountable for security  
24 in the administration of the SMTP mail transfer agent or  
25 MTA.

1           The HELO domain parameter is already exchanged  
2 by SMTP. Basing reputation on this entity rather than  
3 the IP address places accountability on the same entity  
4 and does not alter the current email paradigm. Sorry.

5           Now I'm too far. For some of the new email  
6 schemes being proposed, the entity that receives the  
7 reputation could be a mailbox domain based on Mail From  
8 sender or the recent series of headers within a  
9 message. With the new decision, you don't even know  
10 when you publish the record which field you're  
11 authorizing.

12           These new mailbox domains authorize SMTP clients  
13 through a set of DNS published scripts that describe the  
14 mail channel with a comprehensive address lists.  
15 Examples of such schemes would be SPF or Sender ID.

16           The mailbox domain cannot be directly  
17 authenticated using an IP address, but would receive a  
18 reputation irrespective of the domain's ability to take  
19 corrective action if no other domain is offered.

20           Since security accountability is not encompassed  
21 by the mailbox domain address list schemes, litigation  
22 may be required to ascertain a negligent party with  
23 respect to security and to resolve any resulting  
24 reputation issues.

25           Organizations forced to use a mailbox domain

1 address list scheme may suffer lost messages or become  
2 blocked by a reputation service when security is  
3 neglected by one of its service providers that remains  
4 unidentified by such a scheme.

5           Is the mailbox domain reputation bad due to the  
6 out sourced customer support or was it their advertising  
7 agency that had the security problem? As security is  
8 assumed by these mailbox domain address list schemes,  
9 the mailbox domain, which often serves as a type of  
10 trademark, may be damaged beyond the owner's control.  
11 Even going to a different provider will not offer relief  
12 because it is the mailbox domain that receives the bad  
13 reputation.

14           The problem of accountability based upon the  
15 mailbox domain address list authorization is even more  
16 difficult when exceptions are permitted. Such  
17 exceptions are enabled by declaring the address list to  
18 be open ended. The purpose of this is to overcome  
19 issues related to the use of forwarding or the use of  
20 kiosk style network access.

21           Such domains with open ended address lists which  
22 assure messages are not rejected -- I'm sorry, should  
23 domains with open ended address lists which assure  
24 messages are not rejected have their name tarnished when  
25 their mailbox domain becomes exploited. There are some

1 proponents that say yes.

2           Added to the problems defending the reputation  
3 of a mailbox domain, there's a lack of agreement as well  
4 as intellectual property issues resolving which mailbox  
5 domain is checked for authorization. SMTP is not end to  
6 end. email travels through several separately  
7 administered systems before arriving at the ultimate  
8 destination. These multiple administrative regions make  
9 spoofing and mailbox domain difficult to prevent when  
10 each region may have checked different headers. The  
11 mailbox domain selected by these authorization  
12 algorithms may also be invisible to the recipient.

13           Without consistent checks within the email  
14 channel, there can be no authorization assurance or  
15 accurate reputation assessments made based upon the  
16 mailbox domain even assuming perfect security. To make  
17 this problem worse, there are many practices aimed at  
18 improving security that merge mailbox domains into a  
19 common mail channel. Forcing mail to run through the  
20 providers's SMTP server used to monitor air logs as a  
21 method to discover and exclude abusive customers, but at  
22 the same time severely weakens any assurance that a  
23 mailbox domain as indeed authorizing the sending of a  
24 particular message, nevertheless, using a name that's  
25 desired.

1           Name based reputation in addition to reducing  
2 the expense of attracting abusers would be helpful in  
3 protecting signature systems that actually authenticate  
4 the original source of mail such as Cisco's Identified  
5 Internet Mail or Yahoo!'s DomainKeys.

6           Although these schemes authenticate a name, the  
7 name can still be that of a spammer. In addition,  
8 method signatures require processing the entire message  
9 and offer no resource relief. The use of a name can  
10 also override the results of an address blocking list,  
11 allowing the owner to change addresses and still retain  
12 the reputation.

13           For an analogy of a fair reputation model, view  
14 the mailbox domain as an insurance company. View the  
15 SMTP transfer agent or MTA as an insurance broker or  
16 advantage and view the mail recipients as clientele.

17           The insurance broker has an fiduciary  
18 responsibility to ensure secure transactions in a timely  
19 manner. The insurance broker's reputation is based upon  
20 their ability to resolve problems and their offering of  
21 only reputable insurance companies.

22           The insurance broker is identified with the  
23 unique name by their license. Clientele are protected  
24 by confirming the name of the insurance broker with the  
25 insurance company or with the reputation service.

1           Should there be fraud, transaction logs of the  
2 insurance broker are a principal instrument for  
3 enforcement. Reputation becomes the principal  
4 instrument for consumer protection, perhaps through the  
5 loss of the broker's license.

6           The CSV scheme follows this insurance industry  
7 structure. Unlike a mailbox domain address list  
8 authorization scheme, CSV validates a unique name rather  
9 than offering just a nebulous address for the specific  
10 MTA. If there is fraud, it is the validated name of the  
11 MTA that's held accountable. The logs of the MTA can be  
12 discovered for enforcement purposes, and the party  
13 responsible for security and resolving issues is  
14 appropriately attributed for any possible abuse.

15           In this structure the MTA vets the mailbox  
16 domain on behalf of the recipient and the  
17 MTA's reputation depends on its ability to do so for  
18 doing so. In this scheme, the mailbox domain is not  
19 harmed by the negligent administration of an MTA, and  
20 the mailbox domain and the HELO domain are different  
21 entities.

22           Should there be a problem, the owner of the  
23 mailbox domain can freely seek a new provider. This  
24 protection is not provided by a mailbox domain address  
25 list authorization scheme.

1           The only name provided by these schemes is that  
2 of the mailbox domain and this name will likely be  
3 attributed for any abuse regardless of the entity's  
4 accountability for security. CSV in any case ensures a  
5 reputational service accurately assesses the specific  
6 source of any problems and thus allows for the most  
7 expedient resolution.

8           Unlike a mailbox domain address list  
9 authorization scheme, there's never a doubt within a  
10 chain of transactions which entity is accountable for  
11 ensuring security at each step. This entity validated  
12 by CSV can also be presented to a filter as a relatively  
13 strong mark to prevent spoofing or phishing.

14           For financial institutions the consumer could  
15 also be further protected by publishing a simple name  
16 list with HELO domains to make sure phishing attempts  
17 are thwarted. Validation of email must concentrate on  
18 identifying those able to take corrective action. In  
19 general this would be the administrator of a specific  
20 host running the MTA readily identified by the host  
21 name.

22           If it were not for a minor defect in SMTP, this  
23 code name could be found by validating the HELO domain  
24 provided at the beginning of an SMTP session. By  
25 repairing this defect, the host name would determine the

1 entity able to take corrective action as well as the  
2 location of transaction logs needed to trace criminal  
3 activity.

4           The CSV, CSA, SRV record, this is geek, I'm  
5 sorry, is essential but a simple element needed to  
6 repair SMTP. Any complexity regarding the SRV record  
7 would have been in respect to implementing a load  
8 distribution normally required for this record.

9           However, the use of the SRV record to  
10 authenticate and authorize the client does not deal with  
11 this complexity at all. The priority and weight fields  
12 intended for load balancing are redefined when used to  
13 validate the client. This approach could be used with  
14 other protocols as well.

15           RFC 2821 requires that a failure to authenticate  
16 the HELO domain does not cause the session to be  
17 refused. This failure occurs when a sizeable  
18 constrained DNS elects to drop IP addresses. The  
19 address dropped, however, could be the address currently  
20 in use which presents a confirmation needed for  
21 authentication.

22           In the normal use of DNS, such a reduced set of  
23 addresses still locates the related server and is not a  
24 problem. The address lists are often created in random  
25 or round robin fashion, but this ordering technique also

1 serves as a crude form of load balancing with a dropped  
2 address is varied per request after the expiration of  
3 these records and the local cache.

4 CSV revolves this issue by utilizing a service  
5 resource record to establish an expectation that all  
6 possible addresses for the SMTP client will be present.  
7 This record type was engineered to return a set of  
8 addresses for a service where the client is expected to  
9 implement more elaborate load balancing.

10 The use of the SRV record does not require the  
11 double entry of addresses needed in address list scripts  
12 as address generation is an automated function of this  
13 record type. This record type simplifies maintenance  
14 without incurring additional lookup overhead.

15 The service resource record was introduced in  
16 1996 and adopted by Microsoft when they transitioned  
17 from DNS from their service. Additional fields within  
18 the service record also permits the domain administrator  
19 to assert various mail policies beyond what would have  
20 been possible just using the address resource record.

21 CSV currently uses these fields to specifically  
22 authorize a host for sending mail and to note the  
23 current version of the record. There's an on going  
24 discussion about potentially defining the use of another  
25 bid in this field. CSV validation of the SMTP client

1 can actually be achieved with less overhead than that  
2 incurred today. The simplicity of CSV where just a  
3 record is added for the outbound SMTP client should not  
4 detract from the significant impact of this change.

5 Making the HELO -- I'm sorry, making the  
6 validated HELO domain visible to the filter should offer  
7 the strongest form of anti-spoofing protection possible  
8 without the use of signatures. To enable the detection  
9 of messages with possibly spoofed mailbox domains, CSV  
10 permits the mailbox -- I'm sorry, it permits the mail  
11 channel information to be published without incurring  
12 excessive maintenance for the provider or risk for the  
13 recipient.

14 Once the HELO domain is validated constraining a  
15 mail box domain to a root name list with the HELO  
16 domains is a protection mechanism for financial  
17 institutions can be achieved within a single DNS  
18 lookup. As an option used with CSV, this -- I'm sorry.

19 Such a name list can take advantage of the DNS  
20 built in name compression and be assured to fit within  
21 the DNS lookup. In addition the association of these  
22 two entities can be open ended without inviting an  
23 exploit because a mailbox domain would not be used to  
24 establish reputation.

25 On the other hand, a comprehensive address list

1 of the mail channel defined with scripts may require  
2 hundreds of such lookups for every message.

3           The only name ensured from the address list  
4 approach is the mailbox domain. As a result these  
5 address list schemes run a much greater risk of  
6 misapplied reputation. In addition the existing mechanism  
7 is ideal for a criminal sending from a compromised  
8 system as a means to obfuscate the range of addresses  
9 they're claiming. CSV however uses the native records  
10 currently available within DNS, the nationally  
11 constrained range of addresses that can be claimed.

12           The implementation of the mailbox domain address  
13 list schemes require one to ten DNS text resource  
14 records containing scripts to be parsed by the  
15 recipient. The sequential nature of this parsing from  
16 several DNS servers is ideal for a cache poisoning  
17 exploit.

18           Often an operating system utilizes many ports to  
19 multiplex communications between program threads.  
20 Normally this is not a problem as a DNS lookup would be  
21 to a single name server and thus would not expose  
22 the port employed by the system.

23           In the process of parsing the scripts, however,  
24 a miscreant would only need to place the nefarious  
25 email server before the name server they wish to

1     override with poison records.

2             The sequence of lookups to different name  
3     servers exposes the port in play, and a single script  
4     can make more than 300 replicate requests within an  
5     equal spoofing of 300 DNS responses which has a 50  
6     percent probability of poisoning the cache. Such a  
7     poisoning scenario can be easily done using just the DNS  
8     connection.

9             These DNS published scripts allow additional  
10    risks. The overhead needed to resolve potentially  
11    hundreds of DNS records specified by the scripts can  
12    easily overwhelm TCP network traffic with predominantly  
13    UDP traffic.

14            To make this worse, to guard against denial of  
15    service attack, both schemes have elected to ignore UDP  
16    exponential back off and simply failed to lookup  
17    prematurely. This lack of congestion avoidance is a  
18    common but dangerous area in new protocols. That is,  
19    that if there's a requirement that scripts without  
20    changing revision can be extended.

21            There's no way to predict the eventual size or  
22    complexity of the script. It is clear from its onset  
23    that promoters of these scripting schemes ignored advice  
24    provided by the DNS working group.

25            The address list needed by the mailbox domain

1 schemes overwhelms the design scale of DNS by requiring  
2 a comprehensive set of addresses for all hosts that may  
3 send mail for a particular email domain. DNS was  
4 designed primarily to provide a small address list for a  
5 specific host. CSV stays within these constraints.

6 In conclusion finally, security is not a solved  
7 issue, nor will security be fully solved any time in the  
8 near future. The reputation service must assist in  
9 identifying compromised security. The reputation server  
10 and the email service provider must work closely  
11 together to guard the email system.

12 In preparing the HELO domain authentication,  
13 using the record has a benefit of also requiring  
14 specific authorization by the administrator. Compromised  
15 systems would only be enabled by cooperative name  
16 servers and thereby would increase their exposure  
17 from such an activity.

18 CSV does not represent anywhere near the same  
19 risks by those imposed by systems that put active  
20 content into DNS. CSV is simple to implement and does  
21 not require any sequential lookup or the parsing of  
22 scripts.

23 By ensuring reputation as asserted on the host  
24 domain, those accountable for security are tracked by  
25 the reputation service. CSV does not alter the SMTP

1 protocol currently and permits the same freedoms  
2 currently enjoyed.

3 For exigent situations, CSV also allows the  
4 mailbox domain to be safely constrained to a prescribed  
5 mail channel without creating additional security risk.  
6 email authentication is about security.

7 Thank you.

8 (Applause.)

9 MR. BURR: Okay. Is Meng Weng Wong on the room  
10 now? Well, I keep trying. If he would like to  
11 participate in this panel, it's time now. I've been  
12 told he was wearing a cape.

13 While we're waiting, I would like to ask a  
14 question, and then people counter -- Mr. Weng, would you  
15 like to join us up here? Mr. Wong rather. All right.  
16 I have to collect myself here now.

17 I would like to ask people if either of these  
18 systems that we're talking about here are more than an  
19 expedient to get something in effect quicker than we can  
20 put a cryptographic solution in place, or if they have a  
21 long term purpose in the scheme of things.

22 So, Douglas, you start.

23 MR. OTIS: Well, in terms of providing a  
24 lightweight security mechanism or at least a way of  
25 knocking down the majority of what you have coming into

1 your mail system, I think there is something that's  
2 needed to kind of ferret out the majority or the bulk of  
3 what you're going to be processing for your email.

4 None of the very secure systems using signatures  
5 offer any relief in terms of network resources or system  
6 resources, and essentially the IP Gateway, if you will,  
7 does offer the garden gate kind of protection that  
8 protect the pathway to the front door, and I think that  
9 that's going to be a long-term requirement.

10 It's not something that's going to go away, but  
11 it's something that you can't really rely on. People  
12 can step over it rather easily, and so you have to  
13 understand that the security there is very weak. The  
14 authentication must be as direct as possible, and I  
15 think that's something that we're going to need for a  
16 long time to come, and that's why I think it's important  
17 to fix that little blemish, if you will, in SMTP.

18 MR. BURR: Anybody else want to hack at that?

19 MR. KATZ: Well, as I said in my presentation, I  
20 think we believe that the IP based authentication can be  
21 complementary or is complementary to signing so I do  
22 think there is a long-term for both of them.

23 MR. BURR: Anywhere else? If not then.

24 MR. CROCKER: My view is that there is a need  
25 for information about the operator which is the MTA, and

1 information about the author or the sender, and as Harry  
2 says, this is quite complimentary. The means of  
3 providing that information is an open area of research  
4 that we've got people exploring, so whether it's using  
5 some form of IP authentication or encryption  
6 authentication is some of what we need to try to  
7 understand better.

8 MR. BURR: Okay. I would like to throw it open  
9 to the floor, and I would like to ask people to use  
10 microphones and to make sure and state your name, so  
11 down here.

12 MS. ROBBINS: Bill, we have one question on a  
13 card. Maybe I'll read that one first, and then I'll  
14 walk over there. This question is for Harry:

15 "Doug Otis has stated that CSV's authentication  
16 of the HELO domain has numerous benefits over  
17 authentication of the carry or mail from. Could you  
18 comment on this?"

19 MR. KATZ: I won't go into much detail on this.  
20 Let me say at the outset that I guess I would have to  
21 say I don't have any strenuous objections to the CSV  
22 proposal, and I think that authenticating the HELO  
23 domain or the HELO domain is a fine thing to do.

24 My view on it frankly is it just doesn't give  
25 you enough of a benefit to justify the cost. I think

1 that the administrative costs of CSV are roughly  
2 comparable of that to Sender ID in terms of the amount  
3 of information that gets published, and I think that  
4 Sender ID goes a little bit farther in terms of  
5 providing information directly about the domain that is  
6 contained in the message and allows us to take some  
7 further steps in dealing with the phishing problem.

8 MR. BURR: Doug, do you want a piece of that?

9 MR. OTIS: In terms of reputation, there is  
10 virtually no value in the mailbox domain that you might  
11 obtain from anything that might be authorized by Sender  
12 ID. The problem with that is essentially hearsay.

13 We spent a fair amount of our effort in not only  
14 providing the reputation services, but we have an equal  
15 amount of effort in providing discovery that goes along  
16 with that, and so we're turning the iron crank on  
17 relationship and the gold crank on discovery  
18 information, and that's a very expensive part of what  
19 we're doing.

20 We couldn't possibly defend anything based upon  
21 the mailbox domain. It's all hearsay. We couldn't  
22 defend it. We can't provide reputation for it, which  
23 means it won't stop any of the spam coming in. The PRA  
24 bounces around. You don't really know who the mail  
25 channel -- what mailbox domain has been checked. You'll

1 still see phishing. You'll still see spoofing.

2 Nothing is really going to slow down in that  
3 area. We find more people getting more clever on how to  
4 gain the system.

5 I think in terms of providing protection to the  
6 system, which is really all it's for, the HELO domain  
7 does a much better job of that because you're delegating  
8 the responsibility to the MTA. If they can't figure out  
9 which customers are screwing up, they don't deserve to  
10 be in business, and we're not going to pay attention to  
11 their mail, and that's where you have to delegate.

12 You can't try to decide for the world who can  
13 talk. You have to delegate that down to the MTA  
14 operator.

15 MR. BURR: Okay, Steve.

16 MR. WORONA: I'm Steve Worona, W-O-R-O-N-A, from  
17 Edgely Card (phonetic), and Harry, you and I spent a  
18 bunch of time on the phone a few weeks ago talking about  
19 some issues related to higher ed, and you dealt with  
20 some of them up there with forwarding for alumni email  
21 addresses, but I actually want to pick up on that, and  
22 it's related to the question that came in on the card,  
23 and it's further related to a comment that was made  
24 earlier this morning to some of the crypto issues and  
25 the need for a simple solution for people with small

1 businesses who are also coming in on home lines.

2 The issue I want to pick up on is people with  
3 multiple email addresses, which I think is more and more  
4 all of us, because I suspect all of us at least have a  
5 business address and a home address, and if we have an  
6 alumni address that goes back to our university, that's  
7 three, and if we're hanging on to a bunch of Yahoo! and  
8 Hotmail addresses so that we can throw them away when  
9 the spammers find them, we've got four or five or six.

10 So my concern about the Sender ID framework as  
11 it now exists focusing on the from address is if we're  
12 sitting at home or in a hotel or connected to some ISP  
13 somewhere and want to use the single SMTP server that  
14 that ISP is offering, which is a well behaved SMTP  
15 server which is some sort of read before send  
16 authentication so it knows who we are, which I won't say  
17 is the dominant approach today, but it's a well  
18 functioning mechanism today to allow people with  
19 multiple email addresses to send them from a single SMTP  
20 server.

21 It seems to me that the sender IP framework  
22 breaks that whereas CSV supports it, and that may not be  
23 a reason to go all the way to CSV, but I'm wondering if  
24 you can see some way to adopt the advantages of HELO  
25 based authentication, HELO based reputation, with

1 whatever you're doing with SPF to not throw out that  
2 baby with the bath water.

3 MR. BURR: That's to Harry, right?

4 MR. KATZ: So, Steve, you've isolated a very  
5 interesting and I have to say a difficult scenario where  
6 people are sending multiple email from multiple  
7 addresses through the same SMTP server.

8 MR. WORONA: Which I think is the norm.

9 MR. KATZ: I'm sure in some organizations it  
10 is, yes, but most -- I think that if I'm logged onto a  
11 particular network, I'm sending mail using one  
12 particular address most of the time through that  
13 network.

14 Certainly that's the case in corporate  
15 environments. It's certainly the case in something like  
16 major things like Hotmail. If I'm logged on to Hotmail  
17 or I'm sending mail using the Hotmail address. I'm not  
18 saying that we can cover all these scenarios in a nice  
19 neat fashion, but I think that if a domain is authorized  
20 to send mail through -- if you're authorizing, pardon  
21 me, a particular SMTP server to send mail on your behalf,  
22 the include mechanism does allow you to point to that  
23 other domain that is authorized to send on your  
24 behalf.

25 I am not sure if that would cover all the

1 scenarios, but I think that's what it's intended purpose  
2 is.

3 MR. BURR: Doug, do you want to comment?

4 MR. OTIS: Well, actually you could build a  
5 system that uses a name list of HELO domains to  
6 effectively implement the same thing you have now with  
7 the SPF record, so if you want to prescribe the mail  
8 channel, you would just simply use the name list and  
9 that gets rid of having to do with hundreds of DNS  
10 lookups. You do one lookup, and you compare the HELO  
11 domain and that describes your mail channel, and that  
12 allows you to run your PRA algorithm if you would like.

13 It doesn't stop you from doing what you do now.  
14 It would just be a different approach for doing the same  
15 thing, but it would also provide a name that would more  
16 likely be used for reputation, so that you don't  
17 accidentally step on the wrong toes. You don't gore the  
18 wrong ox, and that is I think what's really important.

19 You want to also protect the DNS system. That's  
20 very fragile as well. The transaction identity on DNS  
21 is only 16 bits, so it's very important to be careful on  
22 how you use it as well.

23 You're dealing with a lot of old protocols that  
24 are not robust, so we have to be careful with them.

25 MR. BURR: Do you want to comment?

1           MR. CROCKER: I think this last question  
2 underscores the challenges in designing anything in this  
3 space, and even worse, challenges in evaluating them.  
4 There is -- I think it's really easy to miss just how  
5 diverse and variable things are.

6           The amount of computing power, the nature of the  
7 access people have, the frequency of access they have,  
8 whether it's dial-up or whether it's low speed or high  
9 speed, the amount of transaction traffic that can be  
10 tolerated or required, the amount of administrative  
11 effort, the amount of change in their usage scenarios,  
12 whether they're mobile or whether they have multiple  
13 addresses and so on and so forth.

14           The tendency that has dominated much of the  
15 efforts to design solutions for the spam problem have  
16 tended to identify very popular, very useful scenarios  
17 and ignore the rest, and those solutions are useful for  
18 those popular scenarios. They tend not to be very  
19 popular for other scenarios.

20           MR. BURR: Right down here.

21           MR. ANDERSON: Dave Anderson. I think we're  
22 missing a very important point, and that is that IP  
23 based solutions -- I think we all see enough cases,  
24 enough problems that nobody believes that all mail is  
25 likely to ever be authenticated using an IP based

1 solution.

2           So as a result I think using an IP based  
3 solution to exclude mail because it's not authenticated  
4 I don't think will ever be a reasonable scenario to go  
5 through. Once you've said that, hey, this is still a  
6 good thing, there's a whole bunch of mail, as you said,  
7 David, that many very popular cases where this gives me  
8 a tool that I can assure my mail is in fact  
9 authenticated.

10           I can use a VPN to go back to my home site and  
11 thus send from my home site so that things work out just  
12 fine, and in answer to your question, is this really  
13 just an expedient, well to some extent it is. We need  
14 to get something out there. Frankly I think broad  
15 presence of an IP based solution is more likely to  
16 attract people to do a more idealized signing solution  
17 than any other single thing we could do. We need to get  
18 moving and then this will take us to a more ideal case.

19           As far as long-term, long-term I don't think you  
20 can dismiss the forensic positive effect of having two  
21 different ways to authenticate something. Yeah, I may  
22 not be able to cover every case of an IP based solution,  
23 but if I have two ways to do something and one of them  
24 is not working, that's usually going to be a good place  
25 to go look, and especially if the IP based solution does

1 work and the signing solution does not work, that's  
2 going to give us a real clue as to how to go fix the  
3 highly variable environment.

4           So I think you're looking for some redundancy.  
5 There are two cases that I think can cover a large  
6 number of the cases we see out there. We're not going  
7 to get perfect coverage but I think we can get very  
8 rapid adoption. Thank you.

9           MR. CROCKER: You're looking at me. Boy, I'm  
10 speechless. That's really tempting to say, but not this  
11 time. There's a peculiarity about CSV that's really  
12 easy to miss. It's usually included in the IP schemes  
13 because it uses IP and the current version of the spec  
14 to do the authentication part, but it's actually doing  
15 also authorization and accreditation, and it uses domain  
16 names for that.

17           In fact the first version of CSV that I wrote  
18 allowed multiple forms of authentication, and we took  
19 that out because it was really confusing people. The  
20 reality today for immediate utility is that IP based  
21 validation, IP based authentication is just very  
22 convenient.

23           On the average people don't think it's a very  
24 good, long term approach and I concur with that, and so  
25 our view is that as other schemes are convenient to use

1 for authenticating the domain name that's used in CSV,  
2 that can be spliced in really simply. I don't know how  
3 easy or difficult it is to splice it into some of the  
4 other schemes.

5 MR. OTIS: Can I add to that? Right now we have  
6 a model that's working. We have essentially an IP based  
7 reputation system that's widely deployed. It's widely  
8 used and it's fairly effective at protecting the network  
9 resources heading into the mail system. It's not  
10 perfect. It doesn't get rid of everything, but it gets  
11 rid of quite a bit.

12 And I think that role is going to be needed in  
13 the report long into the future, especially if you're  
14 looking at more intense ways of ensuring the actual  
15 originator where you're using signatures, that resource  
16 is not going to be protected by these schemes, so you  
17 need effectively two levels of protection.

18 I think analogy would be the garden gate  
19 protecting the path to the front door. You still need  
20 the front door, but you also need the garden gate, so we  
21 have a model that works, and that's based on IP, and I'm  
22 saying that as we move into the name based reputation  
23 services, we need a reasonably strong name that we can  
24 start using to get a reputation database ready for the  
25 front door.

1           So I think the only strong name that we have in  
2 the mail channel unfortunately is the HELO domain and it  
3 needs to be fixed. When we fix that, then we have a  
4 directly verifiable name that we can use to start building  
5 on that database. It starts at the front gate. Now, we  
6 have to verify it. We don't trust it that much, but now  
7 that we have that database we can use it at the front  
8 door.

9           Unfortunately I don't think you can use any of  
10 the information you're getting back from Sender ID or  
11 SPF for that because you simply can't trust it.

12           MR. BURR: We'll take a question here.

13           MR. BARCLAY: Hi, Doug. This is more a  
14 clarification of your statement that HELO is the only  
15 domain you could build a reputation on. I'm sorry,  
16 Robert Barclay, B-A-R-C-L-A-Y.

17           A relatively common case that at least I've  
18 observed in my independent email, and I'm sure other  
19 people have seen in the real world, is that what I will  
20 call moderately bad or not quite completely evil  
21 spammers will send using their own domain but through a  
22 variety of network providers until they either get  
23 reigned in or kicked off of each one.

24           If the domain is only based on the -- if the  
25 reputation is only based on the HELO domain, then each

1 of those network providers will be damaged by that  
2 sender, but doesn't that bad sender deserve their own --  
3 is it your assertion that we don't have a good way to  
4 give them a reputation or that we shouldn't?

5 MR. OTIS: No, as I said in the mail broker or  
6 the analogy I used was in the insurance industry, the  
7 broker is going to be responsible for knowing who the  
8 good mailbox domains are. In other words, that's their  
9 job, and they're going to have to do a clearing house.  
10 They're going to have to figure out a way of working  
11 among themselves like the insurance companies do to know  
12 who the bad actors are and to keep them from getting the  
13 customers.

14 It's their job to make sure they get rid of  
15 their bad customer. If we somehow magically  
16 implemented Sender ID with perfect security and we  
17 established a reputation system on it, what would happen  
18 is they would all move into the large domains. We would  
19 be left with the same situation.

20 So you still need to weed them out, and the only  
21 people that can weed them out is the MTA or the domain  
22 operators, the mail systems that allowed them in.  
23 There's where you close the door.

24 MR. BARCLAY: Doesn't deciding to allow them in  
25 imply that there's already a reputation system to make

1 that decision on?

2 MR. OTIS: The reputation is going to be on the  
3 broker. You can't base the reputation on hearsay. You  
4 can't trust an unidentified broker that someone may or  
5 may not have authorized, right? We don't even know if  
6 you've been authorized for a particular field because  
7 you don't even know what fields they were trying to  
8 authorize by the records.

9 It's a very messy situation, so you're basing it  
10 on hearsay. You don't know if the MTA has been  
11 compromised. You don't know the different  
12 administrative regions it's gone through. You don't  
13 know who may have gotten the information as it headed  
14 towards you. There's nothing that you can trust, but  
15 you can trust that you know the machine that's sending  
16 mail to you, and because you know that, you can base a  
17 reputation on that fairly verifiable information.

18 Everything else is just too flimsy to trust a  
19 major lawsuit in terms of staking your company's future  
20 on saying, yeah, they're bad. Well, I think they're  
21 bad. Maybe they're bad. You can't do that.

22 MR. CROCKER: There are a lot more author  
23 domains than there are MTA domains, so there's a degree  
24 of scaling benefit that you can get from something like  
25 HELO validations, in addition to which there are

1 aggregate problems when we have the bought networks,  
2 with 60 million machines compromised, the individual  
3 operators of those machines, the owners of those  
4 machines probably are not real good at fixing things and  
5 probably don't even know there's a problem.

6           The aggregate performance of a bought network on  
7 an operator's network is probably visible to that  
8 operator if only they are given some feedback. CSV  
9 provides a way in which the aggregate reputation of  
10 those misbehaving machines funnels into the reputation  
11 of the operator of that.

12           One last point, HELO can vary. You can have  
13 different domains put forward according to different  
14 senders, if the operator chooses to behave that way.

15           MR. BURR: Harry, were you trying to get a word  
16 in here?

17           MR. KATZ: I wanted to make the point that in  
18 the case particularly of the bought networks, I think  
19 you have mail emanating from these networks purporting  
20 to be sent from a huge variety of domains, all coming  
21 over the same set of machines, and if those machines  
22 have, for example, published CSV records, they will  
23 appear to be perfectly fine, and yet all this spam and  
24 spoofed mail will have been emanating from them.

25           So I think I would reiterate my earlier point,

1 that it's fine and dandy to go and authenticate the  
2 specific machine that is sending mail. I just don't  
3 think it takes you far enough. I don't think it's  
4 frankly accurate to suggest that this is -- that the  
5 Sender ID identity that we check is hearsay or  
6 untrustworthy whereas the HELO domain for some other  
7 reason is.

8 I think they're roughly comparable in their  
9 degree of reliability, and I don't believe  
10 fundamentally that we can simply dismiss this just like  
11 I said it doesn't take you far enough.

12 MR. CROCKER: I agree with you, Harry.

13 MR. BURR: All the way in the back there. We'll  
14 get around the room here.

15 MS. OLSON: Margaret Olson. I guess the  
16 question I would have for Doug is that although I  
17 completely agree that there is value to holding the  
18 channel accountable, when you talk about the channel  
19 essentially -- the MTA operator enforcing, knowing who  
20 their customers are, knowing if they're good or bad,  
21 what you're essentially saying as far as I can tell,  
22 correct me if I'm wrong, is that everyone that operates  
23 an MTA needs to know trade information about customers  
24 so that if someone got kicked off of service X and they  
25 come over to service Y, the service Y has no way of

1 knowing unless there's some kind of clearinghouse that  
2 rates people might like a credit rating.

3 I guess I find the PRA approach to be far more  
4 transparent to the sender and a far more gradual way to  
5 accomplish that, because ultimately I think what  
6 everybody here today has agreed on is that we need to  
7 hold senders accountable, and authentication is the  
8 first step to doing that, but you have to know who that  
9 sender is, right?

10 You can't just say to the people operating the  
11 mail servers, Guess or call up every other one and ask  
12 them if they kicked these people off, right, and that's  
13 what to me is attractive about the sender based -- the  
14 PRA and the IIM and DomainKeys because they concentrate  
15 on the people who are actually composing that now, and  
16 gives them a reputation. Those are the people who --  
17 that's where the reputation needs to be.

18 MR. BURR: So let's have two quick answers, and  
19 then it will be time to call it.

20 MR. OTIS: In terms of scales of problems, the  
21 number of bad actors really isn't that many, so in terms  
22 of scaling out knowing who the real bad players are, it  
23 is not a long list, so I think the players in the  
24 industry can figure that out.

25 The people that don't know that list, don't know

1 who the bad actors are, they're only recourse is  
2 diligence, and most of the serious mail providers  
3 carefully monitor their SMTP air log and notice the bad  
4 actors and move them off the system.

5           They learn that way or through a type of  
6 clearinghouse or industry scuttlebutt or however you  
7 want to describe it, but they know that they're not  
8 going to provide access to a certain group of people or  
9 they'll monitor the system and see when that happens and  
10 kick them off.

11           It's their responsibility to run a tight ship,  
12 and we can't say we're going to trust anyone and  
13 everyone that sends mail that has been authorized, may  
14 be authorized or we think they're authorized and say  
15 that, now we're going to give them a reputation because  
16 now you're not allowing the person that owns the mailbox  
17 domain to defend it because you haven't given them any  
18 method of defending their mailbox domain which is very  
19 important to them. It's how do you defend that?

20           MR. BURR: Harry, is there a counter answer  
21 succinct here?

22           MR. KATZ: First of all, I would say if the  
23 number of bad actors was so small and they were so easy  
24 to find, we would have knocked them off already, and I  
25 think the evidence is that if they are small, they're

1 extremely crafty and move around and change domains and  
2 IPs and networks all the time so we do need I think some  
3 solutions to attract them wherever they are and under  
4 whatever domain name they're sending mail.

5 Another point that is sort of the converse of  
6 this is that we want a mechanism that allows legitimate  
7 senders ways to protect their domains from spoofing,  
8 ways that they can distinguish themselves from spammers,  
9 ways that they can demonstrate their bona fideness, and  
10 we think Sender ID allows them to do that by allowing  
11 them to publish records that clearly identify themselves  
12 as the domains that are sending these messages and are  
13 identified in those message as being legitimate senders.

14 MR. BURR: Thank you all, panelists, for your  
15 time, and I believe we've due back at 3:15.

16 (Applause.)

17 (Break in the proceedings.)

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PANEL 4: EMAIL AUTHENTICATION METHODS:

2 TESTING, IMPLEMENTATION AND EVALUATION

3 MODERATOR: SANA D. COLEMAN, FTC

4 PANEL MEMBERS:

5 SCOTT BROWN, ColdSpark

6 MIKE CHADWICK, Go Daddy Software, Inc.

7 DAVID FOWLER, @Once

8 CARL HUTZLER, America Online

9 KARL JACOB, Cloudmark

10 BILL KARPOVICH, Port25 Solutions

11 BARRY LEIBA, IBM Thomas J. Watson Research Center

12 DAN NADIR, FrontBridge Technologies

13 ROBERT SANDERS, Earthlink

14 RON SCHNELL, Equifax Marketing Services

15 RAND WACKER, Sendmail, Inc.

16

17 MS. COLEMAN: Thanks for settling in. This is  
18 the last panel of day one.

19 (Applause.)

20 MS. COLEMAN: What we've attempted to do with  
21 this agenda is to really take you through a journey of  
22 email authentication. We started out with the basics,  
23 what does it mean, why is it relevant. Then we took you  
24 to a discussion about the policy framework, in other  
25 words, what were the boundaries that we need to look at

1 when examining this issue, and then we gave you  
2 presentations about domain level email authentication  
3 proposals.

4 So this panel is going to talk about,  
5 where we are with these proposals. Have we tested  
6 them? How have we tested them, and what have those  
7 results shown us? So this is going to be very exciting,  
8 and the panelists have promised me that they are going  
9 to be as entertaining as possible, so sit tight.

10 They're going to come up one by one, and if I  
11 may just go ahead and read the names of our  
12 distinguished panelists: We have Scott Brown, CTO of  
13 ColdSpark; Mike Chadwick, Vice President, Application  
14 Development of Go Daddy Software; David Fowler, Director  
15 of Deliverability and ISP Relations @Once; Carl Hutzler,  
16 Director of Anti-Spam Operations, America Online and he  
17 brought his fan club, okay, nothing wrong with that;  
18 Karl Jacobs, CEO and Cofounder Cloudmark; Bill  
19 Karpovich, SVP Marketing and Strategy of Port25  
20 Solutions, Inc.; Barry Leiba, Senior Software Engineer,  
21 IBM Thomas J. Watson Research Center; Dan Nadir, Vice  
22 President, Product Management of FrontBridge  
23 Technologies; Robert Sanders, Chief Architect of  
24 EarthLink; Ron Schnell, Vice President, Equifax  
25 Marketing Services; and last but not least Rand Wacker,

1 Director of Product Strategy and Planning, Sendmail,  
2 Inc.

3 (Applause.)

4 MS. COLEMAN: Scott, why don't you come on board  
5 and get us started here with your presentation.

6 MR. BROWN: Being a Brown, I've always been  
7 first. We'll start with the thumb trick, right,  
8 everybody knows that. I'm trying to keep it active.  
9 All right.

10 We've heard a lot of the background information  
11 on SPF and Sender ID and all this stuff so I'm going to  
12 fly through a lot of this. I just wanted to say that  
13 from ColdSpark's perspective, everything kind of happens  
14 at the margins, so if we can get a 3 percent or 4  
15 percent, 5 percent switch in the spam or the fraud  
16 that's out there, we're doing pretty well, and I figure  
17 being in Washington, D.C., a 3 or 5 percent switch makes  
18 sense. I am trying, guys. Work with me here.

19 So at ColdSpark what we looked at is really  
20 kind of thinking about the SPF, Sender ID versus the  
21 cryptographic. We are a big fan of the cryptographic  
22 solutions. We do a lot of work in the financial space,  
23 and so being able to actually sign a message and provide  
24 a measure of validation in the transport of the actual  
25 message is important to us, also being able to drill

1 down right to the user level.

2 So a lot of what I'm going to talk about today  
3 is focused really on the results of our testing with the  
4 different cryptographic solutions that are out there.

5 So when we looked at our implementations for  
6 both DomainKeys and IIM, we had clear challenges right  
7 off. My lead engineer says, "if you're doing crypto, it's  
8 a CPU problem," which everybody has talked about today.

9 Obviously there are DNS hits whenever we do  
10 these lookups trying to figure out all the records, so  
11 we had a couple of clear goals. One, that it had to have  
12 a low overhead. It had to be fast. We had to have a  
13 really high speed DNS resolver because of the potential  
14 DNS lookups, and then going back to what everybody has  
15 talked about, there has to be configurable outcomes so  
16 if it fails, what do you do with it.

17 Do you block it; do you accept it anyway, flag  
18 it; do you throttle it down, apply some type of quality  
19 of service to the actual transport layer, things of that  
20 nature, so with those things in mind, we actually put it  
21 together and ran some tests, so I want to talk about  
22 what we consider our real world tests.

23 In our lab we have a set up that does actual  
24 full DNS lookups that delivers to mailboxes and mail  
25 servers that look like the real world. Some are slow.

1 Some dropped DNSs. Some do retries. Some block all  
2 together, so it's really trying to mimic the Internet in  
3 our little lab.

4 We ran this test on your basic \$2,500 Winnex  
5 box, dual xeon, on two giga RAMs, like I said, lots of  
6 domains, full DNS lookup, and this is a JAVA based  
7 solution so some of these CPU numbers are going to look  
8 high because it's JAVA based. Welcome to my world.

9 So the baseline right across the top, you'll see  
10 that our base Spark Engine running real world is going  
11 to do about a million messages per hour, inbound and  
12 outbound, with about a 30 percent CPU hit.

13 When we add-on IIM, our CPU went up pretty high,  
14 and we attribute that to the JAVA based  
15 implementation. However, it didn't change really the  
16 speed at which we were able to transmit messages. We  
17 were still able to get well over 800,000 messages per  
18 hour going through our server using that crypto.

19 With DomainKeys, it was actually a little bit  
20 faster because we only had one hash that we had to run.  
21 The IIM actually had a double hash that we had to run,  
22 and that gave us a bit of a hit in JAVA, so that  
23 DomainKeys ran slightly faster.

24 What's interesting is what happens when you put  
25 this into the lab without the real world scenario. So

1 when we do a straight high capacity, smart host  
2 throughput so that we're not doing all of this slow  
3 downs and bounces and just pumping messages straight  
4 through, what we found is that we didn't gain much in  
5 our implementation, again, same implementation of the  
6 technology.

7           It topped out around 850, 950, a thousand  
8 messages per hour. That's still way beyond what most  
9 people are trying to do on a single server outbound, so  
10 in our estimation, we feel like both of these solutions  
11 are effective and can work for a corporate environment,  
12 and really that's kind of the key that we're looking at  
13 here.

14           By pushing it under significant load, we found  
15 that we can get this kind of speed, 800, 900,000 an hour  
16 and still be able to run efficiently.

17           So my outcome is pretty easy. We think it's  
18 practicable and effective. We like the crypto better  
19 than the SPF type or the path based. We think that the  
20 performance impact can be minimized, and that if you can  
21 actually run 800 or 900,000 messages per server per  
22 hour, outbound or inbound, that's going to certainly  
23 cover what people are capable of sending or require from  
24 a single server.

25           And then again adoption/roll-out, being able to

1 have those configurable outcomes so that you can block,  
2 accept, flag or slow it down. That's kind of what we're  
3 thinking about.

4 Thanks.

5 MS. COLEMAN: Thank you.

6 (Applause.)

7 MS. COLEMAN: Thank you, Scott. Next we'll here  
8 from Mike Chadwick.

9 MR. CHADWICK: You all know who I am now. I  
10 work for Go Daddy.com. I'm going to skip a couple of  
11 these early slides. Go Daddy is a small company. One  
12 of the unique things about it is that we serve well over  
13 2 million small businesses, and our email system is  
14 fairly large where we have well over 3,000 domains that  
15 we manage, and that creates a unique set of problems for  
16 us in this industry versus someone that's working at  
17 corporate, large enterprise consumers or companies.

18 We have a different set of issues we've got to  
19 do, so we really looked at our implementation being very  
20 multi tiered. We already have in place all of our own  
21 spam filters we wrote. We subscribe to the Bonded  
22 Sender whitelist. We have our own large blacklist  
23 that we run, and that stuff is not going to go away. No  
24 matter what solution we adopt here authentication-wise,  
25 we can't let every cache come into our system.

1           There is no way, we would have to create the  
2 quadruple or hardware or more than that. We handle --  
3 we block probably about 60 to 70 percent of all  
4 connections coming in today at the IP level, 60 to 70  
5 percent, a very large percentage.

6           We cannot just open that up and say, "Okay, now  
7 we're make going to check emails coming in to  
8 authenticate them." There's no way. We currently  
9 support SPF Classic. We rolled that out a few months  
10 ago, and I'm going to go through some stats we have  
11 related to that a little bit later.

12           We chose SPF for a couple of reasons over  
13 crypto. For us to roll out the crypto solutions, we  
14 have to basically put in a private key management system  
15 for 400,000 plus customers that are going to use our  
16 email system to send email, and that right now, I didn't  
17 want to do it this year so we're at doing it sometime in  
18 the future.

19           There's a whole set of issues around that  
20 because people are giving us their price, and secure  
21 those, how secure do they have to be? Do we have to get  
22 HSM for them and that sort of stuff. It's a much more  
23 complex issue for us than just rolling out SPF and  
24 relying on our customers as you usually publish your own  
25 SPF record using some of our tools.

1           Obviously we want to keep things here for  
2 authentication. We believe everybody has a right to be  
3 able to protect their domain, no matter how small. If  
4 you're a small business, you're running a flower  
5 shop, you have two employees, you have a right to  
6 protect your domain and be able to prove that you are the  
7 right person to be sending from this domain because a  
8 lot of times you'll find -- I have friends who have  
9 small businesses and that they get thousands of bounce  
10 backs a day from people just using their return address  
11 to send out spam all the time.

12           And that's the problem we definitely want to see  
13 fixed as soon as possible to help prevent our customers  
14 that deal with all those kind of bounce backs and spam  
15 they get that's just really out of control right now.

16           Some of the hurdles that we have come into, for  
17 us we're kind of key where with SPF right now, it's been  
18 out there now for quite a few months, there's no real  
19 centralized testing process no validation testing  
20 process. Large corporations have been -- we've been  
21 blocking their email or rejecting the basic SPF that  
22 they misfigured. We get on the phone with them. We  
23 walk them through it. We change the configuration.  
24 There's no real process for rolling this out that's  
25 clean.

1           Another big issue for us is we forward literally  
2 millions of emails a day. We're just a go between.  
3 They'll apply for a domain with us. They'll want it to  
4 go to their home account or whatever it is. That stuff  
5 gets forwarded to us. We do millions of those a day,  
6 and the current petition doesn't support that very  
7 well. It puts a lot of burden on us to do some  
8 additional checking, whether we do it in spam filtering,  
9 virus testing, whatever it is which increases the load  
10 on our systems.

11           So for us, ideally, this is in the ideal world,  
12 we would choose one solution for the next year and a  
13 half to two years, whatever it is, that's what we roll  
14 out. If the industry adopts three or four solutions,  
15 our customers are going to call us and say, "We want that  
16 one, we want this one," so we'll be forced to have every  
17 single one of those, and our system gets much more  
18 complicated.

19           It's important, Jason over here, my lead  
20 engineer on this system, he has to go out and do things  
21 with his team, and it just gets more and more complex,  
22 creates more issues in production and we're going to  
23 bounce more through emails in time. It's just going to  
24 create more issues, so for us ideally start with the  
25 simple approach, pick one that we all agree on as the

1 best approach to start with and roll it out, see what  
2 happens for a year or two, see how it works, see how  
3 well spammers get around it and then kind of tweak it  
4 out from there and then roll out other solutions as  
5 they're needed but not trying to solve every problem  
6 with three or four solutions at one time.

7 Obviously we're committed to supporting any  
8 approach. We're going to have to. Our customers will  
9 make us, and we're also very committed to Sender ID. We  
10 Rolled out SPF today. As Sender ID application moves  
11 forward, we're going to support that. For us it's a  
12 much easier solution. It solves I believe 90 percent or  
13 so of the issues out there so they're really helpful.

14 Some the small staff starts. Like I said, we  
15 currently block about 70 percent of all connections  
16 coming into our system. Our implementation right now,  
17 SPF, about 7 percent of all email coming into already  
18 has published SPF records. Basically 18 percent of  
19 email checked against SPF records. Email is coming in  
20 either from a spammer or somewhere else and we're  
21 actually rejecting those emails, and we're doing what  
22 they tell us to do, okay, reject it, and we reject a lot  
23 of emails that way.

24 About 14 percent domains that pass our checks  
25 are actually known spammers listed on some spam list

1 somewhere, and that's actually increasing, and we don't  
2 really know how many of these emails were actually  
3 passing SPF or anything else that are actually spam. We  
4 don't have good numbers for that right now.

5           What it basically shows though is that spammers  
6 have no problem finding a domain, publishing the  
7 records and getting spam because it's really pretty  
8 trivial by domain.

9           Back to my last point which I've made many times  
10 before in the past, is that these systems are pretty  
11 much useless without some kind of reputation and  
12 reputation really has to be controlled that come to the  
13 point of purchase or transfer of ownership domain.

14           Otherwise, it's just going to be something  
15 pretty easily abused by spammers as they get into the kind  
16 of reused domain market. They watch what's going to  
17 coming through. They buy it that day. They start  
18 spamming that day. It still has that domain that has a  
19 very positive reputation associated with it so it's key  
20 that registrars get more involved in the reputation  
21 process to ensure actually that there is valid  
22 reputation out there, and it's delayed, and we also  
23 forward people that are buying domains that give us good  
24 information which will help all this stuff.

25           (Applause.)

1 MS. COLEMAN: Thank you, Mike, and now we have  
2 David Fowler, @Once.

3 MR. FOWLER: So I'm the first email services  
4 marketing person up for the day, so hopefully you won't  
5 be asleep or I won't be directing myself or taken myself  
6 out of the missile path as they come over here.

7 So my disclaimer on the presentation is I have  
8 my daughter doing a quick spell check on that so if you  
9 see typos, I'll certainly make sure she hears about it  
10 later on this evening.

11 Really quick, sort of moving forward, I had  
12 timed this about for about an hour and 20 minutes but I  
13 certainly want to give everyone else on the panel the  
14 ability to come up here, so I'm really happy to be at  
15 the Federal Trade Commission.

16 My name is David Fowler. I work for a company  
17 called @Once, a corporation based out of the Portland,  
18 Oregon, as you can tell, and we'll talk about @Once  
19 corporate environment. There will be no  
20 shameless self-pitches here today, so put your seat belts  
21 on.

22 The evolution of email marketing is really an  
23 important key element because it's really our  
24 livelihood, right, and I think from just a marketing  
25 perspective, I'm going to show you some of the things

1 that you've seen around authentication.

2 We also are IP and SPF compliant as all our  
3 clients are as well. I'll talk a little bit about the  
4 business challenges and the compliance hurdles and the  
5 @Once efforts for authentication adoption.

6 Again we're based in Portland, Oregon, founded  
7 in 1998, 60 employees and 40 clients, and a drum roll  
8 please, we're actually profitable which is good news.

9 We do everything email and everything around  
10 email, so if you subscribe, for example, to some of our  
11 clients who include Nintendo, Niki, Warner Brothers,  
12 Home Shopping Network, Cingular Wireless, those types of  
13 email communications are coming out of our shop based  
14 on the tenth floor of the 900 building.

15 Here we go again. Email has evolved  
16 from technical placing, but more importantly, the value  
17 being delivered to the consumer with more relevant and  
18 more personalized messages has evolved over the years.  
19 I don't think any of us would disagree with that.

20 As email has evolved, companies have seen more  
21 value and return being driven from it so that the  
22 challenge becomes the critical component of driving  
23 revenue for companies. In some cases almost 30 to 40  
24 percent of a company's revenue comes from permission  
25 based CAN-SPAM compliant, email marketing, and the last

1 time I checked we weren't breaking the law for doing  
2 that, so that's good news.

3 With the complexity of consumer value and  
4 company value rising, the company's reliance on the  
5 challenge has grown exigently so that when basic things,  
6 like, can I deliver emails to my consumer who requested  
7 it comes into question, it's a big deal for clients out  
8 there.

9 You should not be able to state that for a large  
10 company email marketing is a critical channel for  
11 business success, and while it may not be a big issue  
12 for my parents and myself to have one email be  
13 mistakenly blocked, it's a huge deal for a company that  
14 has their revenue consumer life cycle value tied to that  
15 mechanism.

16 We've been following the Email Authentication  
17 ups and downs over the last year very closely, and I  
18 believe it's time for widespread adoption, get on the  
19 playing field, put the kids on and start the game and  
20 hopefully we've done that.

21 @Once is SPF compliant. With our technology  
22 platform, I find it rather simple actually with no  
23 significant major business hurdles to overcome. I think  
24 the biggest challenge we had was to decide what flavor  
25 pizza and beer was going to be delivered to the

1 technology guys and gals that actually do the coding  
2 itself.

3           So for us we obviously have a lot of resources  
4 available to us, which may have not be the case for a  
5 small or medium sized business so that potentially  
6 creates some challenges in that realm.

7           With that said email authentication solutions  
8 can pose several challenges to those who do not have the  
9 necessary and general resources who are not fully versed  
10 in the technology requirements.

11           Permission based email is still about  
12 accountability, and authentication still does not  
13 guarantee delivery of email through recipient's email.  
14 There are still many other factors that have affects on  
15 that issue.

16           I don't have much light so I apologize for that.  
17 Correct two way communications still remains a challenge  
18 to the senders and receivers of email.

19           There are numerous policies, both internal and  
20 external that an ISP can implement to control the flow  
21 of email into the networks and quite rightly so, so from  
22 our perspective or ESP's perspective, it's a case of the  
23 old Ghostbusters and with my best American accent, "Who  
24 are you gonna call?" All right. Not enough caffeine in  
25 the room.

1           Okay. With no consistency, that leaves the  
2 guilty until proven innocent approach, while valuable to  
3 the spammers, does not create a level playing field for  
4 the legitimate senders of commercial email. We still  
5 have a long way to go to erode the one-sided  
6 accountability playing field.

7           Email authentication is a major milestone in  
8 addressing the spam problem. It will not solve the spam  
9 issue, but along with legislation and industry forming  
10 good, best practices, it's a necessary and valued first  
11 step.

12           The challenge remains that in order for  
13 businesses to adopt rapid authentication solutions there  
14 needs to be a consistent standard and support for these  
15 solutions from the ISPs and business community. We have  
16 to work together. We can't be on different teams,  
17 ladies and gentlemen.

18           Resources should be made available to businesses  
19 that adopt authentication and aggressive public  
20 awareness campaigns should explain in detail the issues  
21 surrounding authentication and the expectation for email  
22 delivery.

23           My expectation today is if I stick a stamp on an  
24 envelope, it gets to where it's going to go, and the  
25 same should be applied to the email world.

1           So @Once has demonstrated that we've  
2 completed early adopted authentication solutions and  
3 will continue to support the cause, working directly  
4 with our industry association buyers of the like ESPC  
5 and a few others involved, we will continue to educate  
6 our clients and conduct the appropriate and necessary  
7 training to support email best practices.

8           Thank you for your time today, and I look  
9 forward to your questions.

10           (Applause.)

11           MS. COLEMAN: Thanks, David. Now we have Carl  
12 Hutzler from AOL who is going to give an overview as  
13 well.

14           MR. HUTZLER: Good afternoon, everyone. I'm  
15 going to give you a quick overview of what AOL is  
16 planning to do in the authentication realm, and  
17 specifically what we plan on testing, because we really  
18 don't -- we don't have a technology. We really don't  
19 know which one is the best. We're sort of looking at  
20 all these as addressing a sort of different tact on each  
21 of the authentication and verification areas that we  
22 think are needed.

23           So we plan to test many different types of  
24 authentication technologies, and I'll take you through a  
25 couple slides that show you which ones we have immediate

1 plans for and which ones we are looking to do early next  
2 year. We think that testing is critical. We're scared  
3 about the Internet mail backbone. I'm more scared  
4 sitting through some panels today, especially the  
5 gentleman down there that has five email accounts and is  
6 sending out through Comcast.

7 I do the same thing myself, and I know I have to  
8 change that practice, or maybe I don't. I don't know.  
9 We'll have to see which one of these applications ends  
10 up being a winner.

11 Testing will identify a lot of situations we  
12 think where these proposed technologies may break the  
13 existing infrastructure, and more importantly, the  
14 things that they do break, how big are those things?  
15 Are we talking about 99.9 percent works just fine and we  
16 have a tenth of a percent out there and there's one MML  
17 marketing thing that needs to change, or are we really  
18 talking about 80 percent works and there's a huge gap of  
19 mail that doesn't meet these criteria.

20 We're going to be implementing these things in  
21 what we call a dry mode at AOL. We're not going to be  
22 affecting mail with them. There's a chance we might.  
23 If Citibank calls us and says, "We are getting hammered  
24 by phishing, we want you to reject everything that's not  
25 SPF compliant for Citibank," we may do that, and we'll

1 caution them that forwarding and other things where SRS  
2 isn't implemented or PRA isn't implemented might break,  
3 but I think 99 percent of the time we're not going to be  
4 affecting mail so don't panic.

5           We're going to try to look at -- we are going to  
6 look at all the metrics that we're going to get out of  
7 this dry mode. How many domains are publishing SPF, how  
8 much mail does that represent, how much checks out,  
9 how much doesn't check out, what are the situations  
10 where it doesn't, and we're going to be doing that as  
11 you'll see for a lot of different technologies here.  
12 What operational issues are we going to encounter?

13           I think you heard a little bit from Go Daddy's  
14 software. They have all these domains they have to work  
15 and what a pain that is. Thankfully I have a lot of  
16 mail but only three or four domains I have to worry  
17 with.

18           There are other operational issues. We've  
19 already found -- some of the folks in the room may have  
20 remembered, I was saying we would be probably be doing  
21 SPF and Sender ID inbound checking in the fall. We've  
22 actually found a couple of implementation issues in our  
23 own software development trying to implement these  
24 technologies.

25           Not that the technologies themselves are broken,

1 but just developing that for our own infrastructure, we  
2 found a few things that didn't scale for our platform,  
3 and a few DNS caching things we had to work through, so  
4 we've had a little bit of a delay in doing that but  
5 we're getting close.

6 Also obviously suggesting areas for improvement  
7 to these technologies if we're smart enough to recognize  
8 what those are. I don't think we probably are. I think  
9 the guys in the room are probably smart enough for that.

10 So here's our test plan. Part 1, these are the I  
11 guess IP approaches or path based approaches, if you  
12 will. The SPF Classic, we've actually been using for  
13 awhile now, since July. Brian Barrious is in the room.  
14 He actually implemented a form of automatic whitelist  
15 updating for certain well trusted domains that AOL  
16 maintains a whitelist for.

17 We're actually using SPF records so that those  
18 domains that we trust can update their own records, and  
19 we can feed that in as opposed to constantly having to  
20 work with Mark and Miles to know which new Yahoo! group  
21 servers were added and things like that, so we started  
22 doing that.

23 That's certainly a use of the technique I think  
24 very few people are thinking about, but we saw it as  
25 valuable to us.

1           In late 2004 or early 2005, we hope to be  
2 testing all of our inbound mail in a dry mode again, for  
3 this particular SPF check. We will not have SRS  
4 checking enabled in that first incarnation.

5           Sender ID framework, you've heard a lot about  
6 this in the news. We are now publishing SPF, not only  
7 version one record, the classic, but also version two.  
8 We're also going to begin checking the 822 from domain.  
9 We're not going to be checking the PRA algorithm  
10 initially. We're just going to be checking the domain  
11 against the SPF V.1, V.2 records.

12           It's only a partial test, but we think because  
13 there's not a whole lot of domains signing or using the  
14 PRA on their outbound systems it's probably a reasonable  
15 test to do at this point. If we start to see that  
16 adoption rate go up, I think we're going to have to  
17 switch over and start giving PRA as well.

18           Part 2 of the test plan is looking at the  
19 signing based approaches. I probably should have put  
20 CSV on the other page and BATV on this page. I  
21 apologize for that.

22           DomainKeys and/or or Cisco IIM, we're looking  
23 for ways to implement outbound signing on our system. We  
24 thought initially we might be able to do it because  
25 we do use Sendmail, on our last sort of hop getting

1 out of AOL, but we found talking to our architects  
2 that the way we use it is pretty strange, and we're  
3 not able to just sort of use the implementation  
4 the reference implementation that's been put, and for  
5 \$14 an hour, no, for 140 an hour.

6           So we're looking at that, and we're hoping that  
7 we can sign outbound mail very early in 2005. The folks  
8 at Cisco just came up to me today and are interested in  
9 trying to get us to do it on our outbound system. We're  
10 probably going to be working with both organizations to  
11 see how we can do it. If we can do both types of  
12 signing, we would like to do that as well.

13           Client SMTP Validation, again I probably should  
14 have put this on the first page, because it really  
15 isn't a signing technique. We're going to be  
16 implementing this along with SPF and Sender ID checks  
17 although in a little bit of a modified approach. We're  
18 going to use the SPF 1 record to compare the HELO  
19 domain. It's not exactly the way the CSV implementers  
20 had envisioned this, but it should be an interesting  
21 check to tell us how many people might adhere to this  
22 just using their current HELO.

23           I know AOL, when we send outbound mail, for  
24 AOL.com, we HELO as AOL.com. There are probably a lot  
25 of domains that naturally fit into that in a very

1 simple case.

2           Until we start seeing CSV adopted with the new  
3 record type, we don't really see a need right now to  
4 start looking at that on our inbound side, so again it's  
5 kind of the cart before the horse, chicken and egg type  
6 thing, and we'll probably look to implement that new  
7 record type as soon as we start seeing people adopt it.

8           We also may try and compare the CSV records and  
9 those domains to our internal reputation systems.  
10 Everyone here knows about Scomp, and if we can  
11 start comparing things instead of just by IP but to  
12 actual domain, I think that would be some very  
13 interesting data that we could share with the technical  
14 community.

15           So which technology will win? There are a  
16 couple of people here that have placed their bets on  
17 different things. We really don't know. If we had to  
18 bet, we would probably bet on the safe side of things,  
19 probably all the technologies are going to win in some  
20 shape or form.

21           Will we ever be able to reject mail that  
22 doesn't pass Sender ID? We don't know. Maybe not.  
23 Maybe so. Will we see DomainKeys or IIM adopted on a  
24 wide scale basis across the entire Internet? You might  
25 see it at some of the bigger domains.

1           I'm not sure how long it's going to take to get  
2 down to a small ISP in India, for instance. So we're  
3 sort of putting our chips down on betting all across the  
4 board hoping that we can implement many of these things,  
5 and I think as a big ISP, as a big receiver of email we  
6 owe it to the community to do that, and we'll probably  
7 have to implement all these technologies in one shape or  
8 form.

9           Testing is critical. Anybody that thinks they  
10 can implement these things at large ISPs like an AOL or  
11 Yahoo!, et cetera, and start rejecting mail based on this  
12 is -- I won't even go there.

13           While it's impossible to predict the future,  
14 we're hoping that the test results that we can provide  
15 back to the community will help people who are designing  
16 these technologies and implementing them understand a  
17 little bit better from a big ISP's perspective what  
18 we're seeing out there. Thank you.

19           (Applause.)

20           MR. HUTZLER: I have one more shameless plug, if  
21 you have a blocking issue or you want to contact me,  
22 there's my stuff. If you want to see if your own  
23 network is a source of spam, sign up for a feedback  
24 loop, and when you do get blocked, if you do get  
25 blocked, and you want help, give us a call. There's the

1 phone number for you. Thanks.

2 MS. COLEMAN: From one Carl to the next, so we  
3 have Karl Jacobs.

4 MR. JACOBS: My name is Karl Jacobs, and I have  
5 two pieces of good news. You're about halfway through  
6 this, so we're almost on the other side of it, and we  
7 have a completely different way of thinking about this  
8 problem because our job is to protect you all from all  
9 the terrible things you've been hearing about today,  
10 fraud, viruses, spam and all those bad things.

11 I'm going to talk a little bit about our product  
12 set and how we're integrating these kind of  
13 authentication technologies into our product set because  
14 I think one of the important pieces of adoption here is  
15 that people's networks who we are protecting adopt these  
16 technologies and we adopt these technologies as well.

17 So talk a little bit about safety bar. Over a  
18 million registered users. Why is that interesting?  
19 Well, because it's a peer to peer network that relies on  
20 two things, trust and reputation to determine what is  
21 and what isn't spam. That will become very  
22 relevant when we start talking about reputation around  
23 Sender ID and authentication mechanisms.

24 Exchange server which is designed or Cloudmark  
25 exchange edition which is designed for small

1 businesses. Cloudmark rating which is a content based  
2 reputation system, so Cloudmark rating it's underlying  
3 technology has been around since about 1998. It  
4 processes about 430 million messages a day and about 15  
5 reports a second.

6 So as far as people who are getting reputation  
7 data about what's really going on out there, we're  
8 seeing quite a bit about it, and a little bit about what  
9 we're doing at the Gateway because there's radically  
10 different problems and issues from implementing these  
11 problems at the desktop versus the gateway.

12 So safety bar is an Outlook, an Outlook Express  
13 and Lotus add-in technology. The first question, and  
14 this has been raised in some of the other panels is UI  
15 issues. From our perspective the reputation in our  
16 network comes from people voting on the content.

17 From the reputations that are being done around  
18 Sender ID and other authentication mechanisms, the  
19 reputation comes at a wider level, and here's kind of  
20 the corollary I have or metaphor. If you think  
21 about Sender ID and SPF as ways to authenticate domains,  
22 one way you can contextualize that is to think about  
23 your mileage plan we all have: United Airlines,  
24 American Airlines. I like and trust United Airlines, so  
25 when they send me a piece of mail, they also send me a

1 whole bunch of stuff I don't want.

2           So the UI issue here leave what do we deliver to  
3 the user and what choices do we give them as far as  
4 things they can block or not block. I don't necessarily  
5 want all of Amazon's marketing email about the book club  
6 and the movie club and all that, but I do want to get my  
7 statements about my account or I might want to know  
8 about my Amazon order.

9           There are spoofing issues. A lot of kinds of  
10 conversations happened around this, but our belief is  
11 that in all of our products we're going to have to  
12 attach reputation to all of the authentication data that  
13 we get. There's not going to be anyway for us to make a  
14 determination about a particular message without  
15 reputation data.

16           All authenticated email or give users the  
17 choice? Part of this is understanding that at the end  
18 of the day the final arbiter of what they want or don't  
19 want has to be the consumer. It has to be the person  
20 receiving that mail.

21           The idea that we can arbitrarily decide further  
22 up the stream what they should and shouldn't get is a  
23 little much. Can we get rid of a lot of the bad stuff  
24 and authenticate a lot of the good stuff? Yes, but at  
25 the end of the day I think we need to think about the

1 consumer.

2           So how does this look in a user interface? I  
3 hope you can see all this. If you look at the upper  
4 left-hand side, you'll see a block, spam, fraud button,  
5 that is our feedback loop into our system so we have  
6 millions of users out there hitting those buttons every  
7 day.

8           If you look further down, there's my rating  
9 which is the reputation for the person submitting  
10 content, meaning do we trust you or not submitting  
11 content into our network, and then you see a little  
12 thing called Cloudmark rated, so Cloudmark rated is the  
13 rating system that I'm talking about, and in fact it's  
14 using a couple of things to make the determination in  
15 this case.

16           It's using our reputation system underneath and  
17 the content based reputation, meaning on a per email  
18 basis. That means that I could say, I want Amazon's  
19 book list and I don't want their movie list. It's also  
20 using Sender ID and other authentication mechanisms at a  
21 higher level to understand what the gross level of input  
22 in the system is, meaning is this somebody I should  
23 trust overall.

24           And lastly we're using a lot of that information  
25 to give something to the user so they can make a more

1 informed decision. One of the big issues here and it  
2 actually hasn't been discussed is that a lot of  
3 consumers don't understand what's going on in the  
4 systems. They don't understand why something is being  
5 blocked. In many cases they don't even remember signing  
6 up for these things, and so communicating that to the  
7 user is going to be critical.

8           So now we're going to shift gears a little bit  
9 and talk about integrating these authentication systems  
10 into the Cloudmark rating. As I mentioned, it's a  
11 reputation system for legitimate senders of email.

12           One of the unique characteristics of this is  
13 basically that it's a feedback loop. Not only do we  
14 broadcast the Cloudmark rating to anyone that wants it,  
15 but if you're a sender of email, you can actually go to  
16 our web site, look yourself up and see what emails have  
17 been blocked or not been blocked so that's a critical  
18 piece of the feedback loop that people need.

19           It's been extended to support SPF and Sender  
20 ID. Right now you can come to our web site and you can  
21 download an SDK that allows you to do a check against  
22 reputation as well as a check against SPF, et cetera, so  
23 basically you look up the authenticated domain and then  
24 you can look up the reputation.

25           In our mind this is the key critical factor in

1 making sure that these are successful. The reason being  
2 we have plenty of authentication mechanisms on the web,  
3 in email and in the real world. The problem is they  
4 don't work very well unless you establish some type of  
5 reputation around them because you don't know who to  
6 trust.

7           We leverage the same DNS based architecture of  
8 SPF and Sender ID so the information can be gotten in  
9 the same way. As we mentioned we're going to check  
10 authentication and reputation. One of the things we're  
11 doing in our reputation system is trying to provide  
12 additional data so you get a rating that is essentially  
13 zero so a hundred percent, the people who think this is  
14 good, a confidence, meaning how confident we are and  
15 their status in the system.

16           There's a whole bunch of other pieces of data  
17 under that. One of the more interesting ones is  
18 velocity, so where is their reputation trending over  
19 time and how quickly? Are they rapidly decreasing in  
20 reputation which is probably someone you want to hold up  
21 or are they rapidly increasing in reputation which means  
22 you probably made a mistake and a bunch of other people  
23 are voting in the other direction.

24           So the last is our Gateway products. At the  
25 Gateway there's a whole new set of challenges for

1 dealing with this. One, do you drop the messages or tag  
2 them? There's been a lot of talk about, well, if  
3 they're authenticated, then they're probably good. We  
4 heard that's not the case. Spammers use these things as  
5 well.

6           Probably best to tag them at least initially as  
7 I think a lot of people are doing to communicate the  
8 information to the end users and to the administrators  
9 but not do anything with the messages itself.

10           The biggest question we are asked I think as a  
11 company designed to protect consumers and enterprises  
12 against spam is, should we override the spammer fraud  
13 decision, meaning if I'm on the Sender ID list and I'm  
14 authenticated, will you override all your controls and  
15 let me through, and the answer is absolutely not.

16           There's just no way this early on that we can  
17 trust that those systems were going to be secure against  
18 a lot of the attacks that we see. Reputation systems  
19 will help a lot. The jury is still out as far as  
20 opening up our networks to that kind of inbound  
21 messaging.

22           The last thing I want to talk about is again  
23 this topic of integration with per user preferences.  
24 The idea I think that again at the glittery or anywhere  
25 upstream we're going to decide what consumers should and

1 shouldn't get is going to be problematic, so it's really  
2 kind of a battle between what the user wants, what the  
3 corporate policy is at the company or the enterprise and  
4 what the sender wants to accomplish.

5           And again we think a lot of the solutions in  
6 this space are going to be around feedback loops that  
7 allow senders to do a better job and see what's  
8 happening. They allow corporate policy to be set that  
9 consumers can understand, and at the end of the day, if  
10 the user wants it, they allow users to set their own  
11 policies about the kinds of things they want to see and  
12 they don't want to see.

13           So we think obviously authentication is a value  
14 part of overall email defense. Reputation we think is  
15 the key piece. Authentication is something that we  
16 would like to happen very much because we think  
17 reputation is going to make a big difference in this  
18 war against the spammers and fraudsters.

19           In our minds protecting employees and consumer  
20 rights is a must, and this kind of goes to the argument  
21 about kind of the little guy versus the big guy.

22           In many ways, the more we work on systems that  
23 solve the larger problems, the harder it is to satisfy  
24 everyone, and while we actually think that we'll have a  
25 positive overall effect on email as a medium, we have to

1 be careful not to take away all the reasons that we use  
2 email in the first place.

3 We're in the middle of real world testing and  
4 deployments underway. We don't have a lot of the great  
5 data that everybody else has because as we're  
6 integrating these into our larger customer's networks,  
7 making decisions on these types of things is a lot more  
8 scary for us than others who are just out there trying  
9 to collect the data. That's it. Thanks.

10 MS. COLEMAN: That was Karl Jacobs. Next we're  
11 going to hear from Bill Karpovich of Port25 Solutions.

12 MS. KARPOVICH: Good afternoon. My name is Bill  
13 Karpovich, and I'm SVP Strategy and Marketing of Port25,  
14 and we're delighted to be here today to talk about our  
15 experiences and perspectives of adopting these new  
16 protocols and standards.

17 A quick background, Port25 is, as many people  
18 probably recognize the TCP Port, Port25 but maybe not  
19 the company, and our background and what we're best  
20 known for is a product by the name of Power MTA. We are  
21 an email infrastructure company so commercial MTA  
22 provider, and really our focus has been the community of  
23 legitimate senders and providing a solution that meets  
24 the specific needs around CRM, email marketing and  
25 customer communications.

1           So some of our customers include some of the  
2 leading email service providers. About 20 percent of  
3 the Email Service Provider Coalition are customers of  
4 ours, along with many of the large consumer brands such  
5 as Bank of America and Travelocity and Mary Kay  
6 Cosmetics and others.

7           In addition to serving that market, we also have  
8 another version of our product which can be deployed as  
9 an embedded component, for example, in an email security  
10 solution as an alternative to an open source component  
11 as well, and really what we see as our opportunity and  
12 mission is the adoption of the email practices that  
13 we're discussing here, and certainly authentication is  
14 the first one.

15           But really it's the beginning of a whole road  
16 map of new paradigms and certainly a great opportunity  
17 for email, but also a changing of the email  
18 infrastructure. This isn't going to be a point in time  
19 issue. This is really the beginning of an overall  
20 evolution.

21           So the perspective we want to speak to is  
22 certainly where we've been focusing, again enabling  
23 legitimate senders, and what are we hearing and seeing  
24 in the market from those players? And I think the  
25 reality is it's kind of a mixed message.

1           On one hand you have a lot of questions out  
2 there, and certainly in the noise of what's occurred  
3 over the last 12 months, there's been some confusion,  
4 and a lot of the folks we talk to are confused. The  
5 very good news is that they are still moving forward and  
6 certainly that speaks to the fact that senders are  
7 really incented to adopt these technologies.

8           Anything that a legitimate sender can do to help  
9 separate the wheat from the chaff they're going to want  
10 to do, and certainly in the noise of the market, what  
11 has bubbled up and what we were hearing that people are  
12 moving forward with is SPF, Sender ID and DomainKeys, and  
13 my little figure there is running.

14           Certainly everyone is not running at the same  
15 speed of course. We certainly find the email service  
16 providers actually are doing a great job, which again is  
17 probably not a big surprise. I spoke to Trevor Hughes  
18 in the hall, Chairman of the ESPC today, and he said as  
19 far as he's aware, every email service provider has  
20 published SPF records, at least SPF version 1, and  
21 that's a real credit to the group there and the focus  
22 that that community has.

23           Certainly since they're in the business of  
24 delivering email, it behooves them to move quickly on  
25 these things. Certainly large enterprises don't have

1 the same luxury. While they are trying to move forward  
2 quickly, what we find is as with any big corporate IT  
3 issue, a DNS change for example can take 30 to 60 days  
4 so your ability to move quickly and respond to issues  
5 certainly is going to be inhibited if that's the  
6 environment that you're working in.

7           When we think about the challenges ahead, if  
8 that's what's happening today in the market, the  
9 challenges ahead, the big risk is not that we can't  
10 figure out any point technology. It's really that there  
11 are so many new things that are being ejected that the  
12 complexity gets overwhelming, and I think that's as a  
13 community something that we need to be mindful of as we  
14 think about the battling standards, to make sure we're  
15 not expecting too much as far as adoption.

16           And so it is the various standards and the  
17 various versions that they're going to undergo and have  
18 undergone and there's all the different elements that  
19 have to be coordinated to make those standards work, and  
20 then there's a whole life cycle associated with managing  
21 those things.

22           So at times we get focused on the algorithm or  
23 the specifics of the technology. If we step back like  
24 any IT element that's dropped into an enterprise, it's  
25 really managing over time which is where the real cost

1 is.

2           And so when we think about helping centers deal  
3 with adopting these tools, while there certainly is I  
4 think a valid perspective that the IP schemes are  
5 rather straightforward in terms of their requiring  
6 fundamentally no DNS change, there's a whole life cycle of  
7 those managing those that is a little more complex, so  
8 in September we rolled out our first version of these  
9 products, and it supported SPF, Sender ID and DomainKeys,  
10 and what the tool set did was certainly as an MTA, we  
11 were very focused on the execute functions or the  
12 ability to stamp messages, for example, with DomainKeys.

13           But we also were really mindful of what it takes  
14 to configure a policy that is consistent with what your  
15 organization wants to do, and we're mindfully of  
16 providing a set of tools so that folks can send test  
17 messages, for example, to validate that, Oh, yes, I am  
18 complying with the standard, and then there's an ongoing  
19 opportunity to monitor that in fact your DNS is still  
20 linked up with your infrastructure.

21           We have ability to, for example, put the server  
22 in a mode so that it would not allow forged emails or  
23 emails that don't comply with the various standards to  
24 be sent through the server, and those are examples of  
25 how we're going to we hope help people manage the

1 complexity associated with adopting these standards.

2           So certainly one of the big focuses of this  
3 panel is testing, and as we've thought about the  
4 testing, certainly it begins with the functional test at  
5 a product level, and make sure that we're conforming  
6 with the specifications and the white box and black box  
7 test that you would expect, and then we go from there to  
8 the operational testing which addresses issues like  
9 performance and so forth.

10           I think the good news is that a lot of our bench  
11 marketing data, particularly as it relates to DomainKeys  
12 and the crypto approaches, corroborates with what we've  
13 seen Sendmail, the data that they published and also  
14 ColdSpark, you mentioned particularly with small keys,  
15 that the CPU utilization is not a huge problem.

16           One of the things we have seen, however, is as  
17 the key sizes get bigger, as you would expect, then the  
18 CPU problem can very well become a real bottleneck, and  
19 if you would go from a key size, let's say five twelve  
20 bytes up to ten, twenty-four, now you're talking about  
21 maybe a 20 percent hit on CPU going from a 80 to a 90  
22 percent hit on CPU, and the resulting impact of  
23 throughput with the larger keys is in fact very  
24 significant.

25           So I think as we continue to test and evolve

1 these, I think we have to be mindful of the exact  
2 parameters we're using in the test. I know Sendmail  
3 testing has been great out there as a benchmark based on  
4 384 bit key, which is actually below what the current  
5 spec calls for as a five-twelve bit key, and we don't  
6 think that will be material, but we think it's a  
7 scenario where we're going to continue to test and  
8 evaluate and hopefully collaborate with some of our  
9 peers here.

10           So we feel like we've made some good progress in  
11 terms of what we can do within the company. Where we  
12 feel like there is plenty of work to do is figure out  
13 how to make sure that implementations are in fact intra  
14 operable with other implementations, and I think that  
15 applies at a functional level as well as at a  
16 performance level.

17           And when we kind of have all those boxes checked  
18 off is really when we're going to feel very confident as  
19 it relates to consumer readiness.

20           So finally I think we just wanted to quickly  
21 close with being a bit I guess prescriptive about what  
22 we see some of the opportunities are as a community  
23 coming out of the this event and so forth, and I think  
24 as again we talk to customers, the issue of  
25 communication and having some clear message about where

1 we're going and deployment time frames, I think whatever  
2 we can do to help make that clear is really going to  
3 help.

4 I think certainly inside the industry we're  
5 still in the process of building the ship, and to the  
6 degree we can make the communications clear to everyone,  
7 I think that would certainly help.

8 In addition, as we move forward with the various  
9 proposals, to make sure that to the degree possible we  
10 can have standard test beds that folks can rely on. I  
11 know right now there is probably, I don't know 10 or 15  
12 different testing servers that people have set up that  
13 can receive different messages and tell you whether or  
14 not it's going to work.

15 We have one, and there's plenty of others out  
16 there. It would be really confidence building if we had  
17 maybe one that we all had a great deal of confidence in  
18 where we could send a series of these and other to  
19 battery of test data to help.

20 I think one of the other key points is that I  
21 think we need to be mindful that as much as this is a  
22 technology challenge, it's perhaps more so a marketing  
23 challenge, and in that we're asking an entire world  
24 really to adopt the new technology and what is necessary  
25 to effectively accomplish that in a marketing level is

1 really significant, and making it clear why we have  
2 multiple standards and how they work together.

3 I think that is one example of -- maybe folks in  
4 this room understand that but in the broad market I  
5 don't think that's very well understood. Taking those  
6 messages and making them clear I think is important.

7 Since as everyone has said the authentication is  
8 only a building block, we're asking folks to do a lot of  
9 work, but the reality is the standard problem is not  
10 going to be solved overnight and making sure that the  
11 expectation is aligned there I think is key.

12 While I think the grass roots bottoms up efforts  
13 are really important, perhaps as we get further along,  
14 having some type of campaign, maybe analogous to a Got  
15 Milk campaign for email authentication, maybe we should  
16 think about these things as well to help really hit the  
17 broad market with what the effort is and what the  
18 benefit is and a concept that we have batted around is  
19 perhaps it's installed under ID required, and if you go  
20 through a certain certification process, you can put on  
21 your web site that, yes, you have been certified in the  
22 various flavors of email authentication, and that  
23 becomes part of how you talk about yourself as well.

24 Thank you.

25 (Applause.)

1 MS. COLEMAN: That was really great. You know,  
2 so far I've heard a lot of conflicting information.  
3 I've been taking notes as you all are as well. So far  
4 we've had one panelist tell us, "It's time to deploy." We  
5 had another panelist say he won't even go there with  
6 respect to where we are in terms of implementing these,  
7 so we're from one extreme to the other.

8 So let's hear from more of our remaining  
9 panelists. Maybe we can reach some consensus about this  
10 by the end. Let's see.

11 Now we have Barry Leiba.

12 MR. LEIBA: Hi. I wasn't going to go through  
13 this item but Sana said we had to entertain you, so I'll  
14 start by entertaining you with a little fact that will  
15 probably surprise some of you, and some of you have been  
16 around long enough to know it.

17 I'll go back to one of David Fowlers's charts  
18 where he had this sleeping arrow that started on the  
19 left of the screen and moved to the right of the screen  
20 and had sort of different stages in email along there  
21 and what we used it for.

22 The question that I ask people is: Where on  
23 that time line, if you put a time line on that arrow,  
24 where would spam have started? Where was the first  
25 documentation publicly written about the spam problem?

1 And my answer to that, if you think about the screen,  
2 raise your hand, somewhere around there.

3 The late John Postel wrote an RFC for the IETF  
4 in 1975 about the spam problem. That's almost 30 years  
5 ago, so when people say we're not going to solve the  
6 spam problem overnight, well, yeah, because we've been  
7 working on it for 30 years.

8 So maybe that entertained you. Maybe it  
9 didn't. I'm afraid my accent isn't as funny as David's  
10 so I can't do that.

11 MR. FOWLER: Ouch.

12 MR. LEIBA: So anyway, I'll start with goals  
13 that we have for the various sender verification things,  
14 and this conference is called Email Authentication, but  
15 I've switched terms, and I'm calling it sender  
16 verification, and maybe I should change that even a  
17 little and call it sender validation, because what I  
18 think we're really trying to do here is not to actually  
19 do hard authentication like we would when you log on,  
20 but to a great extent what we're really trying to do is  
21 determine with a reasonable degree of certainty where  
22 the message came from or at least that it came from  
23 where it said it came from.

24 In this case a hundred percent authentication  
25 isn't necessary. We're trying to attack the problem

1 reduce the problem, and on all my slides, you're going  
2 to see reduce, improve, those sorts of words. We're not  
3 claiming that we can solve the problem. Only that we  
4 can make it better.

5           So we're going to increase the efficacy of other  
6 mechanisms that we have. We have whitelists and blacklists  
7 now which I'll call good and bad sender lists on my  
8 charts, and having a better idea of where the message  
9 came from makes those more effective. For legal efforts  
10 it helps to track down people if we have a better idea  
11 of where it did or didn't get from.

12           For challenge response systems, we're  
13 challenging mailing lists and robots, now challenged  
14 responses have become joe-jobs now, just like bounces,  
15 because we're challenging the wrong entity. This will  
16 help that. Phishing obviously we're trying to attack,  
17 and we've said a lot about bad bounces, joe-jobs.

18           I've showed this chart a lot. To the left we  
19 have the legal action that we can take against spam. On  
20 the right we have this hierarchy of technical mechanisms  
21 so we have challenge response systems. We have  
22 identification of where the mail came from, payments,  
23 whitelists, blacklists, content analysis.

24           We also have got the personal preferences here,  
25 and I'll go back to the previous speaker and agree that

1 it's very important actually I think it was the second  
2 Karl that said that personal preferences were an  
3 important piece of this, every user is going to have a  
4 different view how they want their spam treated.

5           Within IBM we've had some groups who insisted  
6 that just for the internal, the mail that we get  
7 internally, we've had some groups that insist they may  
8 not get any pornographic spam and they don't care what  
9 the false positive rate is that it takes to achieve  
10 that.

11           We've had other groups particularly marketing  
12 groups who need to get mail from customers who said we  
13 can't have false positives and that if that means a  
14 little porn gets through, we'll delete it, and you can't  
15 make both of those happen at the same time without  
16 having some sort of personal and organizational  
17 preferences involved there.

18           Identity is what we're talking about here,  
19 making some sort of identification of where it came  
20 from, and I've just got the little -- my animation here  
21 that shows what it enables. It enables all these other  
22 things and probably also has something to do with  
23 content analysis.

24           This is similar to a chart we've seen earlier  
25 today, so I won't go into it a lot. I'm comparing IP

1 address based mechanisms with signature based  
2 mechanisms, and let me quickly look over it and see if  
3 there's something that hasn't already been said.

4           Basically the different points of the  
5 transmission where it works, whether the message being  
6 modified along the way affects it, how well it can deal  
7 with forwarding. The layering is interesting. The IP  
8 address mechanism, this IP address is authorized or  
9 isn't with signatures we could, if we set it up that  
10 way, have multiple layers of signatures on the message  
11 and validate several pieces along the way.

12           Simplicity of implementation, DNS, okay. The  
13 one, the signature, can use public key infrastructure,  
14 we've punted on that as I had a discussion back here  
15 with the people from NIST about how we've not been able  
16 to solve public key infrastructure, but if we ever do,  
17 we have that there.

18           I'll skip the rest of this and go to  
19 limitations. With any of these, we have to be very  
20 careful about what we say we're going to validate, and  
21 we're only going to validate what we say we are. This  
22 is not a -- this has been said. It's not something  
23 that -- I'm sorry, I lost my train of thought.

24           We have several different mechanisms, several  
25 different fields that say where the message came from,

1 and we have to be very careful about what we say we  
2 validate compared to what we actually are validating.

3 In many cases we've seen people who said the  
4 spammers are signing up for SPF, are publishing SPF  
5 records. The spammers and phishers simply admit who  
6 they are to the infrastructure, but what does the user  
7 see, and the user still sees the spam or still sees the  
8 phishing attempt.

9 If the spamming domain doesn't participate, we  
10 can only say that that means we put it through some more  
11 filters, some more careful scrutiny. AOL has said that  
12 they're not willing to delete mail based on the lack of  
13 these, so it's important for the legitimate domains to  
14 participate so we can whitelist them or treat them with  
15 less suspicion. It's not sufficient though.

16 It's still possible to control the end users,  
17 and I agree with what Dave Kaefer said earlier today  
18 about in principle, we can't require changes to the user  
19 interface to enable all of this, but in practice,  
20 looking at what the ISPs are saying about not being  
21 willing to trust just what happens here, we've got to  
22 have changes to the user interface to show the user what  
23 is and isn't to be trusted, that's especially true with  
24 phishing.

25 So to the purpose of this, testing. We're

1 focusing on what we need to test, and I thought it was  
2 very cool that the first one we had showed some numbers.  
3 Now, I'm not going to show you any numbers. What I'm  
4 going to talk about is some things that we have to be  
5 careful that we do test as we go through this.

6 We have to test how these systems work with  
7 legitimate senders that don't participate in the system  
8 we're doing. That's sort of obvious. The other side is  
9 we have to test with how we deal with spammers who do  
10 participate and phishers who do participate. Can these  
11 systems still be effective against those people?

12 We have to test it with transient failures, what  
13 appears if a DNS lookup fails temporarily, and we have  
14 to test against non transient failures, what happens  
15 when we go through a forwarder or a list server that  
16 modifies the header, modifies the body.

17 We have to test with anonymous mail, and we have  
18 to make sure that whatever do allows anonymous mail.  
19 I'll go back to the first thing this morning where we  
20 had quite a discussion about that. IBM strongly  
21 believes we need to make sure that whatever we do still  
22 allows anonymous mail and free speech.

23 Finally, can this be used as evidence in court,  
24 an issue that I can't answer but something that the  
25 lawyers have to consider as we go through these

1 proposals and we go through testing them.

2           The final thing I'll say is that there's no  
3 answer to the spam problem. We aren't going to solve  
4 the spam problem. I believe we're not going to solve  
5 the spam problem ever, that there will always be spam.  
6 We want to keep it under control so that email is still  
7 usable and people can still trust what happens with it.

8           So what we need to do is have as many approaches  
9 to it as possible. SPF is there. SPF/Sender ID is  
10 there. CSV is there. DomainKeys and IIM are there, and  
11 there are many other mechanisms that we're all talking  
12 about, and we're all using and we have to use them  
13 together. Most of them help. Most of them also cause  
14 additional problems. Perhaps several of them together  
15 can mitigate each other's problems and give us a better  
16 answer.

17           The other thing is that everybody -- each of the  
18 mechanisms has its fanatical supporters, and I don't  
19 mean that in a negative way, but what we do have to be  
20 careful is that that doesn't lead us down a path that we  
21 favor one and forgo all of the others. We have to merge  
22 them. We have to use them together.

23           Finally open standards, open standards, open  
24 standards. That's what we're all here -- that's what a  
25 lot of us from the IETF have to work with. Yeah, I got

1 some laughs over here. Okay. Anyway that's the end for  
2 me.

3 (Applause.)

4 MS. COLEMAN: Thanks a lot, Barry. We  
5 appreciate that. I think that you've raised some good  
6 questions there about kind of standardizing in a sense  
7 what we're testing for, and one of our earlier  
8 panelists, I think it was Bill, said there is no uniform  
9 testing methodology, so these are all things we can  
10 think about.

11 We're saying we're doing testing, but does it  
12 really mean anything if we're all doing our own thing  
13 coming up with different results? So with that in mind  
14 we'll give the floor to Dan Nadir.

15 MR. NADIR: Thank you. I just want to echo  
16 probably most of what Barry just said. He said a lot of  
17 it more eloquently than I probably will. FrontBridge is  
18 a managed service provider for anti-spam, anti-virus,  
19 stuff like that, so people change their MX records.  
20 Mail flows through us and we deliver it, so really we're  
21 consumers of all of this technology.

22 We don't really care. If it works, if it adds  
23 good value, and if it doesn't break anything, then we're  
24 inclined to want to do it. Early on we were looking at  
25 SPF and I'll say /Sender ID now. For us it was all

1 about ease of use. It was easy to do, and we predict  
2 that people will be more likely to do it because it's  
3 easy to do or it's relatively simple.

4           And we don't have sort of -- we have low  
5 expectations, let's put it that way, right? We're not  
6 looking for something that's going to fix everything  
7 right away. We hear a lot of arguments and someone will  
8 say, "Oh, I have this great technology" and someone else  
9 will say, "Well, that will never work because there's one  
10 case out of a million where someone could do this," and  
11 then you're totally screwed. So we'll sort of accept  
12 that, but if it adds value and it doesn't break  
13 anything, we're likely to do it.

14           For us the interest was really and is really in  
15 phishing scams as much as it was for spams. So we have  
16 a spam filter. It works decently. We're not actually  
17 convinced it's going to do a great job in helping us  
18 prevent a lot of spam, but it does seem pretty clear  
19 that you can do better authentication. You're going to  
20 do better job of blocking some phishing scams.

21           We have relatively small samples so my data is  
22 not great, but we're finding that there's a lot of  
23 legitimate domains that are doing SPF. There are a lot  
24 of spammer domains doing SPF. It isn't clear that  
25 that's going to help us very much at all.

1           We were surprised that none of the big phishing  
2 targets are doing SPF or Sender ID. Again I recognize  
3 that it isn't perfect, and there are probably lots of  
4 different reasons, and people will say, well, SPF  
5 doesn't really help, Sender ID might help a little bit  
6 better but someone could do EBay-Billing, and they're  
7 going to get around it anyway.

8           We're willing to take that if we can make sure  
9 that something isn't coming from EBay.com, that it's  
10 coming from EBay-billing.com, that's okay with us.  
11 We're still better off than we were before.

12           Like everybody else, we're not actually blocking  
13 email. We're kind of experimenting with our rules and  
14 how we tweak what we see based on the SPF record, so  
15 we can tune our score one way or another. About 4  
16 percent, maybe it's 5 percent of email today actually  
17 has an SPF record, and I have to admit I'm not really  
18 sure if that's the number of domains we see or the  
19 volume of email.

20           In general it's fairly low, and we do know for  
21 sure that we're not going to, in my lifetime probably or  
22 at least in my short career lifetime here, absolutely  
23 block or absolutely allow either way just based on the  
24 SPF record. We may allow based on some other things  
25 that we know about in an organization, but we don't

1 believe SPF is going to be the thing that we use for lots  
2 of authentication in general.

3           We do believe that over time it's going to help  
4 with fighting spam, but again just like everybody else,  
5 it's all about it's about reputation, it's about  
6 accreditation, so it's about knowing much more about an  
7 IP or a domain than just whether it passed an  
8 authentication check.

9           We think in the short term whitelisting is  
10 going to be a good idea and you have to just do it.  
11 There are probably going to be organizations that aren't  
12 doing the right thing with records, but we're still  
13 going to want to let their mail through.

14           Our customers are all business customers. We  
15 don't have any consumer users so it's important that  
16 they get their mail, and anything that would block any  
17 legitimate mail for us is really, really bad, so we  
18 don't want to do that, and if we can sort of work  
19 manually in sort of Jerry-rigging a system to allow some  
20 mail through, that's what we're likely to do.

21           Scaleability is key. We don't really have a  
22 good sense yet for how this is going to work when lots  
23 of people are doing this, and Barry mentioned things  
24 like DNS time-outs and what's going to happen when we're  
25 processing 150 million messages a day, and there start

1 to be errors or people are not configuring things, so it  
2 just isn't clear to us that it isn't going to scale, but  
3 we hope so.

4           There are a lot of edge cases, and we don't know  
5 what we don't know, and it's kind of scary. That's why  
6 I think, we're as AOL is doing, sort of taking very  
7 careful steps. We want to balance the really, really  
8 edge cases that might break again where it's affecting  
9 only a couple of people versus sort of these weird edge  
10 cases like mobile phone, email, where we just can't  
11 block or we can't make decisions based on some kind of  
12 oddity.

13           We're also seeing that there's variances in  
14 configuration. Like someone was telling me that our  
15 customers are getting confused about, do they do a  
16 redirect?, do they do an include? It's not clear.  
17 They're confused so we have to help them. The nice  
18 thing about it is for our customers, it's a one line  
19 entry. We don't have to really do much. We can do that  
20 for them and everything will pretty much work.

21           We still don't know what to tell them about the  
22 future of Sender ID and what's been happening or what  
23 they should do, but we're monitoring it really closely,  
24 and we do think that there's a lot of I'll call it  
25 pseudo good email that people are considering sending.

1           Every time I get something that says it's from a  
2 friend of mine, I open it up, and it says, "Bob thought  
3 you might like this newsletter or something," and I go,  
4 "Okay, that's great, I'm not going to get that." There's  
5 a lot of email that's getting forwarded around. That  
6 stuff we think isn't going to work, and people are  
7 going to have to either change the way they do it or  
8 people like us are going to have to make some decisions  
9 about how we treat that kind of email.

10           Again we're all about being pragmatic. If it  
11 helps us, and it is overall going to be better than what  
12 we have today because most of this stuff is better than  
13 what we have today which is like nothing, so if we can  
14 do something and it helps us, we're in favor of it, so  
15 that's what we would like to do.

16           So I just pretty much said this, right? Are we  
17 still excited? Absolutely. We don't think it solves  
18 the problem. We don't think it's going to solve the  
19 problem. That's not what we're after. We're after  
20 data. It's just a better data point for us. If we can  
21 get to the point where we have sort of the high road and  
22 the low road, the high road we don't really apply a  
23 whole lot of additional checks to, and it's much more  
24 likely the email is going to get through, and we've got  
25 the low road where we apply a lot of aggressive checks,

1 and it's much less likely that email is going to get  
2 through, then we believe we will have succeeded and  
3 again we'll be better off than we are today.

4 That's it.

5 (Applause.)

6 MS. COLEMAN: That's great. Thanks, Dan. We  
7 appreciate that.

8 Now we're going to hear from Robert Sanders.  
9 You can feel free to come up and provide some remarks,  
10 no visuals required remarks.

11 MR. SCHNELL: I did not come bearing slides.

12 MS. COLEMAN: We won't hold it against you.

13 MR. SANDERS: Can everyone here me okay? Great.

14 So there's been a lot of cautious optimism about  
15 authentication of emails so far, and I came prepared to  
16 echo the same, but I think we need some balance, so I'm  
17 going to switch it around a little bit and provide some  
18 perspective from a consumer ISP that also actually does  
19 a fair amount of business service and has a slightly  
20 different take on things.

21 So EarthLink has about 300,000 domains we manage  
22 for businesses, about 140 consumer domains, so we have a  
23 somewhat different perspective from say AOL who has, as  
24 Carl said, a very small number. We have a user base  
25 that is very heterogenous. They are not web based all

1 together. Many are. They are not using a single email  
2 client. They are all using various POP 3 and IMAP  
3 clients and SMTP clients to send mail through us. These  
4 clients have been configured in various different ways.  
5 Some of them don't provide us with any authentication at  
6 all and we use just the IP address that they're sending  
7 from to allow service.

8           In some cases they do provide authentication,  
9 and we are certainly working to get more of that, but  
10 the basic point is we don't know enough about our  
11 customers and who is sending mail to be able to really  
12 provide much authentication information to the  
13 recipients of the email, and it is an expensive process  
14 for us to get to that point, and so the question is  
15 obviously: Is it worth it? I think today without  
16 reputation, from what we've seen so far it probably is  
17 not.

18           So we have some interesting numbers that have  
19 just come out of a study that we've done over a fairly  
20 small corpus, about a hundred million messages I would  
21 say, and I should say that these measurements, as has  
22 been mentioned, are not easy to interpret from one  
23 period to the next because we all have very different  
24 email systems, very different customers and very  
25 different spam filtering systems.

1           But from the mail that we do see, from the  
2 domains that have SPF records published, about 90  
3 percent of the mail that passes SPF is spam. 90 percent  
4 of the mail that fails SPF verification is spam, and so  
5 forth, down through all the various SPF result codes.  
6 You can interpret that various different ways.

7           What's interesting is for domains not publishing  
8 SPF, only 40 percent of the mail we received is spam, so  
9 for us the primary purpose of SPF records is a great spam  
10 sign. You can also say that argues for the efficacy of  
11 our other spam filters, and I will certainly take this,  
12 but it is interesting.

13           Why do this at all, and I think with reputation,  
14 we can do a lot of things with this, but the idea that  
15 we'll get something out of it for a little while until  
16 the reputation comes along, I think that's already been  
17 disproven for a lot of us. So maybe it's not going to  
18 stop spam.

19           What is it going to do about phishing? Well, as  
20 has been pointed out many times, you may not be able to  
21 send a Citibank.com, but you'll send a  
22 Citibank-Accounts.com if you're a smart phisher and  
23 users will not be able to tell the difference, and  
24 there's no way we'll know the difference as someone who  
25 is receiving that email.

1           They are who they claim to be. We don't know if  
2 they are who they appear to be, and that's why I would  
3 echo what Barry and others have said. There has to be  
4 some consideration of not just how to feed this data  
5 into filtering algorithms, but how to present it to the  
6 user and let him make an informed choice about it.

7           We actually have a tool called Spam Blocker  
8 which we have deployed to anyone who wants to download  
9 it, and its purpose is to say well, we don't control all  
10 the email they get. In fact many of the users are not  
11 our customers, though we can control the web sites they  
12 go to, and so we basically have an ad hoc reputation  
13 system using URLs fed to us from Brightmail and EBay  
14 and various other partners.

15           That has actually been very successful in  
16 preventing phishing success with our customers. Some of  
17 the numbers I have here I find kind of interesting. As  
18 of last year, a phishing attack on our customer base  
19 cost us around \$100,000 just in terms of call center  
20 impact, and that was around 20,000 calls per incident.  
21 We are down to about 300 calls about \$4,700 per  
22 incident, and that's without really I think changing  
23 much of how we filtered the mail.

24           So again if authentication is not going to stop  
25 spam and it's not going to stop phishing or we have

1 other tools to do so, is it worth the investment? And  
2 I'll tell you why it's an investment issue for us and  
3 also why I'm a little bit afraid of what both  
4 authentication and in fact certain kinds of reputation  
5 might due to affect an ISP like us.

6 So reputation hasn't really, really been well  
7 defined, and that's on purpose. It's out of scope of  
8 many of the things we've done. Think of reputation as a  
9 function over something mapping to something, in this  
10 case generally it's assumed over a domain or a sending  
11 host and returning some value which generally also  
12 hasn't been defined, but let's call it probability that  
13 a message from that domain is spam, which is a useful  
14 thing to have.

15 I don't know whether that's the only useful  
16 reputation function, and I think it's more useful to  
17 some domains than others or more tolerable. From an  
18 ECommerce site, which is a very heterogenous type  
19 system, Amazon, for example, the reputation function is  
20 generally going to be a very useful thing, because  
21 generally if the mail is actually from Amazon and SPF or  
22 DomainKeys or whatever will give you that, then  
23 generally the mail will more or less be sent  
24 legitimately from a small controlled set of people.

25 However, reputation function applied to a domain

1 like Earthlink which has tens of millions of mail boxes  
2 doesn't give you anything interesting. A lot of users  
3 are good. Some of the users are bad. Everyone gets the  
4 average, and so that's troubling.

5           It would sort of -- contrary to what many have  
6 believed, which is that these systems will shut out the  
7 small business or the small ISP, it actually makes it  
8 very hard for a large ISP to maintain a useful  
9 reputation. That to me says we need to think about  
10 reputation down to the user level or accreditation from  
11 the ISP to perhaps even a current message basis to say,  
12 I have a high confidence that this message is spam or is  
13 not spam hopefully as opposed to just EarthLink.Net has  
14 a pretty good track record of blocking spam. That's a  
15 very difficult thing for us to really motivate around.

16           So what are we actually doing though? Like I  
17 said, I came prepared to be optimistic, and I really am  
18 deep down. We are publishing SPF V 1 records and will  
19 continue to do so and then upgrades. We are not  
20 blocking mail based on SPF failure. In fact, we're not  
21 even really verifying it in real time. We're just post  
22 processing. We are planning to implement DomainKeys.

23           That's actually in process right now using the  
24 generously provided open source library. We are very  
25 impressed with some parts of IIM, I guess the parts --

1 the additional parts and would love to see those two  
2 merge, and certainly would prefer to have only one  
3 signing scheme to test.

4           It's not likely that we're going to sign a  
5 message twice. We may publish two different kinds of IP  
6 records, but we're not going to double sign.

7           We certainly have seen that our practices, like  
8 Port25 blocking, actually make some of these systems  
9 more difficult to support. If the user cannot connect  
10 back home to his authorized mail server, then he can't  
11 really benefit from these authentication schemes, not  
12 the IP addressed based ones certainly and not the  
13 cryptographic ones without user keys, so we have --  
14 although we do Port25 blocking, we have deployed Port  
15 587 as a submission Port so that our traveling users can  
16 get back to us, and we highly encourage others to do the  
17 same.

18           Port25 blocking, although it does make  
19 authentication more difficult to deploy, from our point  
20 of view is a responsible thing for an ISP to do, and we  
21 think it has actually stopped a lot of spam.

22           We are, as I said, converting our user base to a  
23 more strongly authenticated configuration where we can,  
24 although with zombies and Trojans I'm not sure how much  
25 that's worth. Once we assign more value to the user

1 credentials, they will get stolen more often, and I  
2 think that maybe suggests that we should look at other  
3 ways of controlling access to the system.

4 People have even suggested two factor  
5 authentication. In fact I think AOL is currently  
6 selling that and congratulations, Carl, very prescient  
7 move.

8 That's not the only way. I mean, certainly you  
9 can limit the value of the credentials by rate limiting  
10 as we are doing and others do as well, but certainly I  
11 think that the zombie problem has tossed a lot of this  
12 on its side, and we're going to be doing outbound  
13 signing where we can.

14 We are in a sense doing SPF where we can, but we  
15 are doing it in a way that many domains are doing it,  
16 which is to say these are our mail servers but you can  
17 get email really from anywhere else, and it's still  
18 valid.

19 I think it's very difficult for an ISP to take  
20 that last caveat away, an ISP of our sort, but we would  
21 love to get there and certainly will as soon as we can.

22 Most importantly I think we are going to be  
23 sharing this test data and have already started to do so  
24 within what's called MAAWG, the Messaging Anti-Abuse  
25 Working Group. I would encourage everyone that has this

1 sort of data to get involved there. I think it's going  
2 to be difficult to share certain kinds of data, in  
3 particular things like per message failure or success,  
4 for some of the cryptographic schemes to see are they or  
5 are they really not working end to end, but general  
6 statistical data I think we could collect there.

7 And we'll be updating our systems including user  
8 interfaces for users, including clients and so forth to  
9 support and display, to present to the user  
10 authentication information and hopefully reputation as  
11 soon as it is available.

12 I believe that's all.

13 (Applause.)

14 MS. COLEMAN: That was great. Thanks, Robert.  
15 I think you touched on a lot of key points there,  
16 particularly your last point about sharing information  
17 in the MAAWG forum perhaps and in other locations where  
18 we can get a sense of what we're all coming up with,  
19 compare how we came up with it and move forward from  
20 there, so we appreciate that. What you lacked in  
21 visuals, you certainly made up for, and we appreciate  
22 that.

23 Now we have Ron Schnell from Equifax.

24 MR. SCHNELL: Thank you. Equifax, founded in  
25 the 1800s as a company that gathered and published

1 information about the paying habits of retail store  
2 customers. Today, we're the leading provider of data  
3 information for consumer initiated transactions.

4 We host the largest and most comprehensive  
5 network of automated consumer credit information in the  
6 U.S. and Canada, and we have over 300,000 customers that  
7 use us to evaluate risk, protect against identity fraud  
8 and market products and services.

9 So why is Equifax interested in email  
10 Authentication? Number one, we're concerned about the  
11 future of email, as its usefulness may be declining due  
12 to spam. We have a great interest in the financial  
13 sector, of course, and we feel that phishing is a real  
14 concern for us and our largest customers, and we're a  
15 technology company with strong expertise in identity  
16 protection and verification. After all, we're one of  
17 the earliest reputation services. We've been doing it  
18 for 105 years, and delivery of email to our consumers is  
19 of vital importance to our business.

20 So our thought process in trying to implement  
21 and test these methods, phishing came first, and we  
22 started to think, Is this going to help the phishing  
23 problem. Phishing of course is easy because email was  
24 designed with no authentication in mind.

25 When I started on the ARPANET, the early days of

1 SMTP, everyone who was on the ARPANET knew each other by  
2 name, sometimes by face so it was never even a thought  
3 that we needed to authenticate email.

4           Although the era of trust on the Internet was  
5 gone a long time ago, it's still the case that the  
6 mind's first instinct is to trust what the email client  
7 is telling you, so even me, I've been in this industry  
8 for awhile, when I see emails from financial institution  
9 customer service, my very first instinct is, "Oh, this  
10 email is from this bank," and then half a millisecond  
11 later I say, "Wait, that's probably not true," but still  
12 the first instinct is always when you're looking at it  
13 that it must be true.

14           So one thing, I've been talking to people even  
15 inside my company, and there's sort of this  
16 misconception that with email authentication, phishing  
17 is going to be helped in some way. I hear people say,  
18 well, all that you need is you need to have the banks  
19 and the people that are targets of phishing publish  
20 sender ID records with PRA, and then if it's not the  
21 correct -- if it's not who it purports to be, then it  
22 won't get in the inbox.

23           But in reality people who are duped by phishing  
24 scams -- we know they're not duped from the Mail From.  
25 They're also not duped by the purported sender because

1 most email clients don't show even what's in the RFC  
2 2822 from address. They're just showing the pretty  
3 name, and the pretty name is what's in quotes after the  
4 email address, so Ron Schnell or Citibank customer  
5 service in quotes.

6           It's not going to show even account service at  
7 Citibank.com or some people have suggested, they'll just  
8 get around it by adding a dash or something else. It  
9 doesn't matter because it's really just the stuff in  
10 quotes that most email clients show and some web based  
11 email shows, so really it's not that simple. It's more  
12 than just the targets of phishing that would need to  
13 subscribe to one of these methods to help the phishing  
14 problem.

15           So if you help the spam problem, however, you  
16 will help the phishing problem. Spam is also driven by  
17 the ability to send email without authentication, and  
18 widespread adoption by email providers and sending  
19 domains would be required to have a chance at a  
20 measurable effect on spam. So that's something that's  
21 going to take awhile.

22           Now, once we have widespread adoption, it  
23 becomes a useful enforcement tool for agencies fighting  
24 spam like the FTC so that's probably one of the things  
25 that's driving this Summit. Until widespread

1 implementation by email providers, unless  
2 unauthenticated email is rejected out of hand,  
3 authentication is not enough to help spam. We've heard  
4 that a number times today so I won't dwell on it.

5           But if only authenticated email is allowed in  
6 the inbox, useful decisions about email can be put in  
7 the hands of the end user, and a few people on this  
8 panel have talked about that. I think it's a great  
9 idea. The only way you could really do it though is if  
10 you were to throw out all the email that didn't  
11 subscribe to a method of authentication, and no one here  
12 has really suggested that, but it's interesting to look  
13 at what you could do if that happened.

14           You could have meaningful user maintained  
15 whitelists, meaningful user maintained blacklists, and  
16 something that power email users have been hoping for  
17 for a long time, automatic folder management, so that if  
18 you know an email is from a certain person, you can put  
19 it in a certain folder. Right now you can't trust that.

20           Now, also if you did that, the privacy concerns  
21 that were brought up early this morning would come into  
22 play, and I don't think those should be minimized. We  
23 should certainly keep that in mind when you're setting  
24 your user policy based on what to do, based on whether  
25 the email is authenticated or who the person is, but I

1 think that should also be put in the hands of the  
2 individual user.

3 To address Paula's political free speech concern  
4 from this morning, perhaps government entities shouldn't  
5 be allowed to just throw out unauthenticated email.  
6 That's one way to get around that.

7 Talking about user maintained whitelists because  
8 it's sort of a favorite topic of mine, if users only  
9 allow email from senders from whom they expect to  
10 receive communications, this would greatly reduce the  
11 spam problem, but of course what that does is it changes  
12 the way people use email. Everybody's been used to email  
13 being open for the last 25, 30 years, and our society  
14 is not ready to address a drastic change like that to  
15 email or so it seems. This is more similar to the way  
16 people use Instant Messenger which has grown at an  
17 incredible pace.

18 So you can set up your Instant Messenger so that  
19 you'll only receive messages from people from whom  
20 you're expecting to receive them, so it's interesting  
21 that people will accept that from Instant Messenger but  
22 not from email, so it's probably just a matter of  
23 history and the way people are trained.

24 So one thing I think we could do, if we wanted  
25 to make a more restrictive email, is just describe it as

1 we're actually enhancing Instant Messenger and we're  
2 adding email features to Instant Messenger and then  
3 you'll end up with email that has that authentication  
4 just like Instant Messenger already has, and maybe  
5 people would be willing to accept it.

6           What people seem to be afraid of here is email  
7 is going to go down the tubes and it's not going to be  
8 useful anymore, and I argue it's barely useful now, but  
9 what's the alternative? The alternative may be to  
10 enhance Instant Messenger, make that the business email,  
11 add storing power and make it store messages and use  
12 that for your first class email and leave the old email  
13 for a third class email. That's just a suggestion I  
14 like to get out.

15           So I'll add again, like everyone else, that  
16 reputation services are an important adjunct to sender  
17 authentication. Users will need help in deciding from  
18 whom they want to receive commercial email, and  
19 reputation services are probably the best tool.

20           Some users will still rely on their email  
21 provider to make the decision for them. Maybe they  
22 don't want to. Maybe they don't understand it well  
23 enough, or maybe because authentication isn't widely  
24 implemented enough, and email providers' use of  
25 reputation services can really help with that.

1           So what happened when Equifax decided to try to  
2 implement some form of authentication can be described  
3 pretty easily. We began following Caller ID, and George  
4 Webb at Microsoft was kind enough to ask for our opinion  
5 on that, and we gave him some notes.

6           We started looking at DomainKeys, and then all  
7 of a sudden out of nowhere SPF immediately became the  
8 front runner for us for three reasons: Easy  
9 implementation, seemed to be having wide Internet  
10 community acceptance, but then most importantly, AOL  
11 made a statement, "If you're not using SPF, you're not on  
12 the whitelist anymore."

13           So although SPF is not necessarily a solution to  
14 spam or phishing on its own, for us implementation  
15 became necessary to ensure delivery of our transactional  
16 and marketing messages, which goes right to our bottom  
17 line.

18           So we found that mass confusion surrounding the  
19 various proposals existed. Issues including  
20 intellectual property, privacy, obstinateness, which may  
21 be a strong term, but I'm not talking about today. I'm  
22 talking about a long time ago, like a week and a half or  
23 so.

24           Once we got past the problem of which methods to  
25 test, numerous implementation issues arose. Because

1 Equifax acts as a transactional mailer, a marketing  
2 mailer and in some cases an email service provider.  
3 Which SPF records to publish is not straightforward,  
4 especially with PRA requirements looming.

5 For email service providers, it is particularly  
6 confusing, who is the responsible address and who should  
7 be on the envelope? I subscribe to the SRS discussion.  
8 There's a great article by John Glube, who talks about  
9 the perspective of an email service provider, and there  
10 are about eight different possibilities that you should  
11 put for each of these, and no one really knew the right  
12 answers. There were some suggestions, maybe you should  
13 do this or maybe you should do that but there was never  
14 really a consensus.

15 As it is right now, SPF 1 technical  
16 implementation is quite easy, and it went quite smoothly  
17 for us. All our transactional marketing domains now  
18 have SPF 1 records published. Pretty much the only test  
19 result we have to give you is that Gmail successfully  
20 recognizes our SPF records and adds little tags so we're  
21 happy about that, but there's no recognizable  
22 improvement in our deliverability or ISP relationships  
23 that can be attributed to our publishing SPF records.

24 We did subscribe to a reputation accreditation  
25 service for our outbound mail. We had mixed results so

1 we're not subscribing to that anymore, and we could not  
2 find an SPF plug into Lotus Domino for our corporate  
3 email, so I have no testing results to give you for how  
4 it affects spam coming inbound, but from what I hear  
5 it's a pretty low percentage anyway.

6           So in summary, implementation of our chosen  
7 email authentication method was easy to perform on the  
8 sending side but no benefits can be appreciated until  
9 wide scale adoption takes place. Our selection of the  
10 chosen method was not based upon scientific merit but  
11 had to be based upon our business critical needs, which  
12 was based upon the opinion of the largest email  
13 providers.

14           The current state of flux and confusion  
15 surrounding the major proposals are such that it would  
16 not be prudent to spend a lot of money to implement  
17 right now. It seems to be changing. I think this  
18 Summit is probably going to be helpful with that, and  
19 we're certainly going to keep an eye on it, so I look  
20 forward to your questions.

21           Thank you.

22           (Applause.)

23           MS. COLEMAN: All right. Rand Wacker, come on  
24 down, our final panelist, and following your  
25 presentation we'll take questions from you all.

1           MR. WACKER: Thank you very much. My name is  
2     Rand Wacker, and I work for Sendmail, which is a hybrid  
3     open source and commercial company providing email  
4     solutions to Global 2000 enterprises, ISPs and also a  
5     wide array of small senders who are using the free  
6     version of the MTA that's been available for more than  
7     20 years.

8           We have been working with a number of  
9     authentication proposals for the past 12 to 18 months  
10    and we've implemented and released it for testing open  
11    source versions of DomainKeys, SPF and Sender ID.

12           Now, having been on the World Cup tour with many  
13    of these folks for this past year, I have to say I agree  
14    with most everything they've said, and we've had  
15    similar results to what they've gone over, so instead of  
16    kind of rehashing some of the similar numbers, I wanted  
17    to talk about some of our testing results from an  
18    implementation standpoint of our customers and what our  
19    recommendations are for people right now moving forward.

20           So some of the things that are interesting about  
21    these proposals are not necessarily the technical  
22    aspects of the specifications themselves, but the  
23    changes to the business processes and the changes to the  
24    network architectures that people are going to have to  
25    do in order to enable authentication.

1           EarthLink has talked about some of the issues  
2 they're having, authenticating their end users before  
3 they relay mail through, some of the issues about Port25  
4 blocking and enabling the submission port and whatnot,  
5 so it's important to know that roll out is not just a  
6 matter of putting some records in, and it's not just a  
7 matter of putting some software in.

8           A lot of effort is going to have to go into  
9 auditing your network and determining kind of what your  
10 business practices are for outbound email, be it from  
11 your corporate servers or remote users or third-party  
12 mailers who are currently sending mail on your behalf  
13 and who you want to authorize as well.

14           So we're recommending that people go through  
15 these processes because that kind of work is going to be  
16 the same amount of work you're going to have to do for  
17 all of the different proposals you roll out, and we  
18 recommend people roll out both IP and crypto based  
19 solutions because as a sender you're not able to detect  
20 which path a message may take based on recipient action.

21           So as a sender, you send a message to an  
22 address, you don't know the recipient has an address to  
23 be forwarded by a mail list or a forwarding service, and so  
24 your best bet as a sender is to as give as much information  
25 of the recipient as you can, so that includes an IP and a

1 crypto based solution.

2 Performance. We're seeing the same numbers on  
3 performance as everyone else. The bottom line is we're  
4 not really concerned about some of the overhead there.

5 I think where some of the recommendations get  
6 most interesting are what the receiver actually does  
7 with this information. We are recommending that people  
8 check multiple authentication methods and receivers be  
9 aware that most of the time that a receiver fails  
10 authentication, assuming that the record published  
11 wasn't broken or if the signature was applied properly  
12 when it was sent out, most of the time, when a  
13 legitimate message fails authentication, it's because of  
14 an action the receiver requested, be it forwarding or be  
15 it some interesting path that the message went through.

16 So we're in a transitional state where we're  
17 looking at a time when receivers should be comparing the  
18 results of their authentication against the classical  
19 spam scanning they have now. By looking at a message  
20 that may have failed an authentication check but would  
21 have otherwise been considered to not be spam, then  
22 that's a good way to ferret out the broken forwarders  
23 and the paths that they're going to need to be able to  
24 fix in order to make this a true reliable authentication  
25 system in the future.

1           So what do you do with the authentication  
2 failure? You have to decide if you're going to reject  
3 something out of hand or possibly accept it as either  
4 unauthenticated or process it slightly harsher.

5           One of the things that we are recommending is  
6 that people do not necessarily discard email directly.  
7 We think that silent discards have made emails somewhat  
8 unreliable, and we want to see people actually rejecting  
9 the messages so there's a positive feedback to the  
10 sender. We need to get back to the point where if  
11 something goes wrong, you as a sender know something  
12 went wrong and you can fix it.

13           Finally, the question is what do you actually  
14 give to the end user? Some people have talked about the  
15 idea of the SSL lock or a gold star or a green light on  
16 the message coming in. Every different ISP, every  
17 different MUA is probably going to implement these in  
18 different ways. What we're recommending is people be  
19 gradual in rolling out these kinds of changes to the end  
20 users.

21           Maybe some of the things that they do first is  
22 that they strip off that pretty name that may not be able to  
23 authenticate or they only show it in the case of a known  
24 or trusted sender. What we want to be careful about is  
25 we don't want to start training or conditioning end

1 users to expect to see a green light or to accept broken  
2 authentication.

3 We want to see end users -- we want to see a lot  
4 of the work being done in the acceptance process on the  
5 server side and try to not leave the decisions up to the  
6 end users because it's confusing enough for all of us,  
7 and we don't necessarily want to push that confusion to  
8 the end users and just make the problem all that much  
9 worse.

10 So that's about all we have for now. Thank you  
11 very much for having us.

12 (Applause.)

13 MS. COLEMAN: Well, great. We've got folks out  
14 there with microphones. If you have questions, just put  
15 your hand up. There's one the gentleman in the white  
16 shirt.

17 MR. MESNIK: My name is Peter Mesnik,  
18 M-E-S-N-I-K. For those of you who have tested or have  
19 been testing the performance of the signed mail, what  
20 was the average size of the messages that you were  
21 using? What was the largest message size and did that  
22 have an effect on performance?

23 MS. COLEMAN: Okay. Scott?

24 MR. BROWN: I can talk to that first. Maybe  
25 not. So what we do is we do a distribution of message

1 size between 10k and 200k, weighted between 10 and  
2 40k for the bulk of that mail to sort of simulate  
3 corporate mail with some spikes up.

4 It did have some impact. The bigger the  
5 message, the slower things are, the same for all  
6 things.

7 MS. COLEMAN: There's a follow-up question in  
8 the front here, if you could repeat that, sir.

9 MR. RITTER: My question was, was it different  
10 against the base line or was it proportional?

11 MR. BROWN: Yeah, it's different across the  
12 baseline across the board, so the bigger the message.

13 GEORGE RITTER: It doesn't matter?

14 MR. BROWN: It appears the majority of the work  
15 is in the SHA1 Hash.

16 MR. RITTER: Oh, George Ritter.

17 MS. COLEMAN: Oh, yes, let's have some more  
18 follow-up. Oh, was that Bill Karpovich?

19 MR. KARPOVICH: I was going to say our testing  
20 was similarly on an average message of 42k consistent  
21 with some of the tests that were published and was done  
22 as well, and clearly the size of the message does have  
23 an impact and as I mentioned, certainly also the size of  
24 the key that you use will have an impact on CPU  
25 utilization and throughput.

1           MS. COLEMAN: Great, great. Any other panelists  
2 who would like to respond? Okay. Let's take another  
3 question. This gentleman in the third row on the  
4 right.

5           MR. CHAFFEN: Steve Chaffen. I have a  
6 question. Only one of you I think really talked about  
7 zombies really, and I was told last week by somebody who  
8 works at HP in anti-spam that more than 50 percent of  
9 the spam comes from zombies.

10           Aren't you concerned about zombies suborning  
11 the reputation systems? I mean, if momandpop.com gets  
12 a good reputation, doesn't that make them a higher value  
13 target for someone to take over and then use their  
14 reputation or their credentials to send spam?

15           MS. COLEMAN: Who would like to respond?

16           MR. LEIBA: I have one thing to say about that.  
17 As my colleague from Earthlink said, they're blocking  
18 Port25 outbound, and that makes it -- that limits what  
19 the zombies can do. The zombies can't directly connect  
20 to outside SPF service.

21           MR. HUTZLER: Actually our experience, a lot of  
22 people talked about spammers registering domains and  
23 publishing SPF or Sender ID records for them. We've  
24 seen exactly the opposite with some of our fairly  
25 aggressive blocking or the zombies themselves. What

1 we've seen is the zombies are there, and the traffic is  
2 then routed through the SMTP servers at all the ISPs  
3 because most ISPs don't have authentication credentials  
4 required to send mail.

5           They trust the internal network so the  
6 architecture ends up being zombies as open relays. The  
7 main mail servers at the ISPs are forwarding servers for  
8 that traffic, and well over 80 percent of AOL spam today  
9 comes via that methodology. We see very little spam  
10 direct from zombies anymore. It gets routed.

11           MR. LEIBA: Doesn't rate limiting help there?

12           MR. HUTZLER: It should. Not many ISPs do that  
13 today. We're going to see that change happen hopefully  
14 over the next six months. But that is where we've seen  
15 the spammers go.

16           Perhaps if there is authentication on those  
17 servers, we'll see them go a different direction, but  
18 that's what we've seen.

19           MR. JACOB: I think to answer your question as  
20 well, it's a great example of why reputation systems  
21 are an important part of the defense against this kind  
22 of stuff because there are points that you can't trust  
23 the domain, and of course you've got to look at other of  
24 things and at that point just the content of that and  
25 the reputation of the content is important.

1 MS. COLEMAN: Great. We have one more. Let's  
2 start on this side. Let's see hands, please. Any  
3 questions on this side? There's a gentleman here,  
4 second row from the front.

5 MR. GILLUM: Hi, Elliot Gillum. Since we have  
6 this wonderful and diverse panel, we've talked about a  
7 number of times I think or we talked very close to it, a  
8 lot of different ways a lot of different times about  
9 spammers signing up for domain names, and nobody has  
10 really come out and said how much money the registrars  
11 are making off of all the domains names registered by  
12 the spammers.

13 I've heard rumors and rumblings about people  
14 upset about this, but do we have any concepts of what we  
15 might do to reign them back?

16 DR. BAKER: If I could, I would be glad to tell  
17 my shareholders that we are making a mentor out of  
18 this. The dirty little secret is a thing called a  
19 probationary period, and if you register a domain name  
20 and the registrar doesn't hand over the money instantly,  
21 if the credit card doesn't go through, they cannot pay  
22 for it. Most of those domain names that are used by the  
23 spammers are on stolen credit cards and cancel out very  
24 quickly.

25 So it's not really making anybody huge amounts

1 of money I don't believe. If it was the cost is coming  
2 out in other areas.

3 MS. COLEMAN: Any additional response from the  
4 panelists?

5 MR. CHADWICK: I think this is a key thing.  
6 The one thing we do is we focus very heavily on fraud  
7 protection, prevention, that kind of stuff because most  
8 people come in, spammers trying to buy domains are going  
9 to use a fraudulent credit card, and it's only going to  
10 be in the system for a couple hours before we catch it.

11 Not every registrar is as gung-ho as we are. We  
12 block orders, sometimes too many orders that creates  
13 problems to our customers, but there are so many  
14 registrars now, and there really are no real controls,  
15 that they can basically put their name up there, and  
16 they'll probably get it pretty quick and they can start  
17 sending email relatively quickly.

18 There is no 48 hour probationary period like that  
19 today. Basically once they buy the domain. They have  
20 the DNS entries, they can publish DNS right then and  
21 there depending on how DNS within a few hours depending  
22 on how DNS propagates their servers across the Internet,  
23 they can be sending spam.

24 I think there has to be better control at some  
25 point put into place during the purchasing process. The

1 transfer process, but that's going to take -- there are  
2 literally a ton of registrars now, and for one to do  
3 that kind of puts us outside the norm, and everyone must  
4 go through different registrars because it's easier to  
5 buy the name.

6           They're not worried about the fact that they're  
7 selling 5 percent of the names to spammers. They want  
8 to go where it's easy as possible and then get their  
9 domain in minutes and use it.

10           MR. HUTZLER: I would sort of add, I understand  
11 where you're coming from, and we've had this frustration  
12 at AOL for years. We used to block URLs by domain,  
13 still do, but a lot of them, and we would get frustrated  
14 seeing a spammer go through five, six, seven dollar  
15 domains at a thousand a clip, but I would sort of argue  
16 that it's a little indirect way to stop this.

17           You can even imagine. Gee, we'll have a  
18 blacklist and a white list for registrars, good ones and  
19 bad ones. We used to have the same problem with email  
20 service providers. They had clients that weren't the  
21 best clients in the world, and they had the same  
22 argument, rightfully so, that if they booted one of  
23 these huge clients off their network, who obviously was  
24 not sending legitimate mail, they would go to the next  
25 one, and we certainly saw that.

1           At the same time keep in mind that the spammers  
2 can easily high-jack a well-known ISP's domain and use  
3 that as their spam platform. We saw, not picking on  
4 Comcast, but in March they were in the news admitting  
5 they had a huge problem. I'm not going to name names,  
6 but there are plenty of people sitting in this room who  
7 we've had conversations with recently. Gmail is a great  
8 company. They're signing DomainKeys and we've received  
9 our first Gmail spam. Gmail is fantastic. They were on  
10 it instantly. They knew exactly what was going on.

11           But these technologies really are going to force  
12 the spammers to the ISPs. As the blacklisting  
13 companies, MAPS and so forth, hit really fast at blocking  
14 these zombies. There are only a few paths that are  
15 going to be left and/or if we implement these  
16 technologies, they're going to have to either buy  
17 domains, which is a very hard thing to do, especially if  
18 you have reputation, you also have to have or more than  
19 likely they're going to come sit on the ISP.

20           AOL has the same problem as every other ISP, and  
21 we have to combat it every day. In our case it's  
22 accounts that might get phished and then used as spam  
23 for a few hours, but we all have to really pay attention  
24 to this and look at our outbound problem as we go  
25 forward.

1 MS. COLEMAN: Great. Any more questions? Yes,  
2 you sir.

3 MR. HAMMER: Yes, Michael Hammer. Everybody's  
4 been talking about authentication schemes that are  
5 really, for the most part, domain name based. People  
6 like Dan Kaminski have shown that while interesting  
7 things you can do with DNS, are we just pushing the  
8 problem to a different area, that is, from one wide  
9 spread early protocol which has been resistant to change  
10 to another wide spread early developed protocol which  
11 may be resistant to changes of susceptible to  
12 subvergence?

13 MR. HUTZLER: I guess your question is sort of  
14 DNS's vulnerability and if we put a lot of stock in DNS,  
15 they'll compromise that?

16 MR. HAMMER: In other words, if DNS is  
17 susceptible, just how trustworthy are the authentication  
18 systems based on it?

19 MR. HUTZLER: Not that this explains it in a  
20 way, and I'm not an expert in DNS nor in ISP address and  
21 the ability to spoof a session, but those are two  
22 vulnerabilities you'll see named in I think almost every  
23 spec. Only as good as DNS is. If you can spoof your  
24 connecting IP address. We don't know how to attack  
25 that.

1           If you consider those two, those are doomsday  
2 scenarios, and if someone is able to spoof DNS on a  
3 large scale to enable them to spam, I think they could  
4 probably use it to route Amazon traffic to their own  
5 personal web page or Citibank traffic, let alone if they  
6 can spoof an IP they can be anybody on the Internet that  
7 they want.

8           If those core things get compromised on a large  
9 scale and all of a sudden became easy to do, like there  
10 was a scare about IP address sequencing that came about a  
11 few months ago, I think we're in a lot of trouble for  
12 the infrastructure of the Internet more than just email,  
13 so it probably is something you can count on.

14           MS. COLEMAN: Okay. Anybody else?

15           MR. SANDERS: I would like to comment on that.  
16 I will say that you're right, it probably is a doomsday  
17 scenario in regards to spam, but it takes just a few  
18 phisher messages to be successful to make it worthwhile,  
19 and that's why I think when we talk about fighting  
20 phishing with the systems, we should keep that in mind.  
21 The acceptable failure rate is much lower for a phishing  
22 solution.

23           MS. COLEMAN: Great. I think we're going to  
24 take two more questions so if you really got a zinger,  
25 then put your hand up. Otherwise you'll be later.

1           You sir?

2           MR. CURRY:   My name is David Curry, and I'm  
3   with TRUSTe, and I had a question for Mike.  You seem to  
4   be the only one who's done any real blocking with Sender  
5   ID, and I just wanted to know, you mentioned a  
6   statistic.  Is that something that you're hard blocking  
7   now, and if so are you noticing practical issues with  
8   doing a hard block?

9           MR. CHADWICK:  With SPF, I could recheck the  
10   message and that's where we have a lot of communication  
11   with different companies that are just -- you're testing  
12   a solution.  If you still accept it and don't do  
13   anything with it and then you communicate back to the  
14   company that published the record, how do we know  
15   they're wrong or they're incorrect?

16           So it's kind of part of our testing cycle.  We  
17   only put it out there for maybe like six or seven weeks,  
18   something like that.  We're watching it.  We're working  
19   with a lot of different companies, probably two a day  
20   right now, fixing their records.

21           So they're like, oh, we haven't even figured,  
22   and they go and fix it, and the next day their emails  
23   are coming through fine.

24           MR. CURRY:  How soon do you think you're going  
25   to go to a bounce?

1 MR. CHADWICK: We are bouncing them now.

2 MR. CURRY: But on a test basis on a full scale.

3 MR. CHADWICK: It's full scale across our  
4 enterprise right now. That's why I was saying, about 18  
5 percent of all email attached to SPF, if it's rejected,  
6 we bounce it back.

7 MR. CURRY: That's not what he said.

8 (Applause.)

9 MS. COLEMAN: I actually think I would like to  
10 end right there. We got applause. Thanks for having  
11 guts. That's a good close. Unless somebody has one  
12 more question, we're going to close down the shop for  
13 today. Great. Great. Thanks everyone.

14 (Applause.)

15 (Time noted: 5:15 p.m.)

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

## 1 C E R T I F I C A T I O N O F R E P O R T E R

2

3 DOCKET/FILE NUMBER: P044411

4 CASE TITLE: EMAIL SUMMIT AUTHENTICATION

5 HEARING DATE: NOVEMBER 9, 2004

6

7 I HEREBY CERTIFY that the transcript contained  
8 herein is a full and accurate transcript of the tapes  
9 transcribed by me on the above cause before the FEDERAL  
10 TRADE COMMISSION to the best of my knowledge and belief.

11

12

DATED: NOVEMBER 24, 2003

13

14

15

DEBRA L. MAHEUX

16

17

## 18 C E R T I F I C A T I O N O F P R O O F R E A D E R

19

20 I HEREBY CERTIFY that I proofread the transcript  
21 for accuracy in spelling, hyphenation, punctuation and  
22 format.

23

24

DIANE QUADE

25